

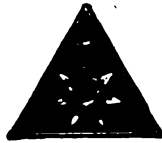
SCIENCE  
AND  
KEY OF LIFE.

13539  
PLANETARY INFLUENCES.

---

BY ALVIDAS  
ET AL.

VOL. IV.



PUBLISHED BY  
ASTRO PUBLISHING COMPANY,  
HODGES BUILDING,  
DETROIT, MICHIGAN, U. S. A.

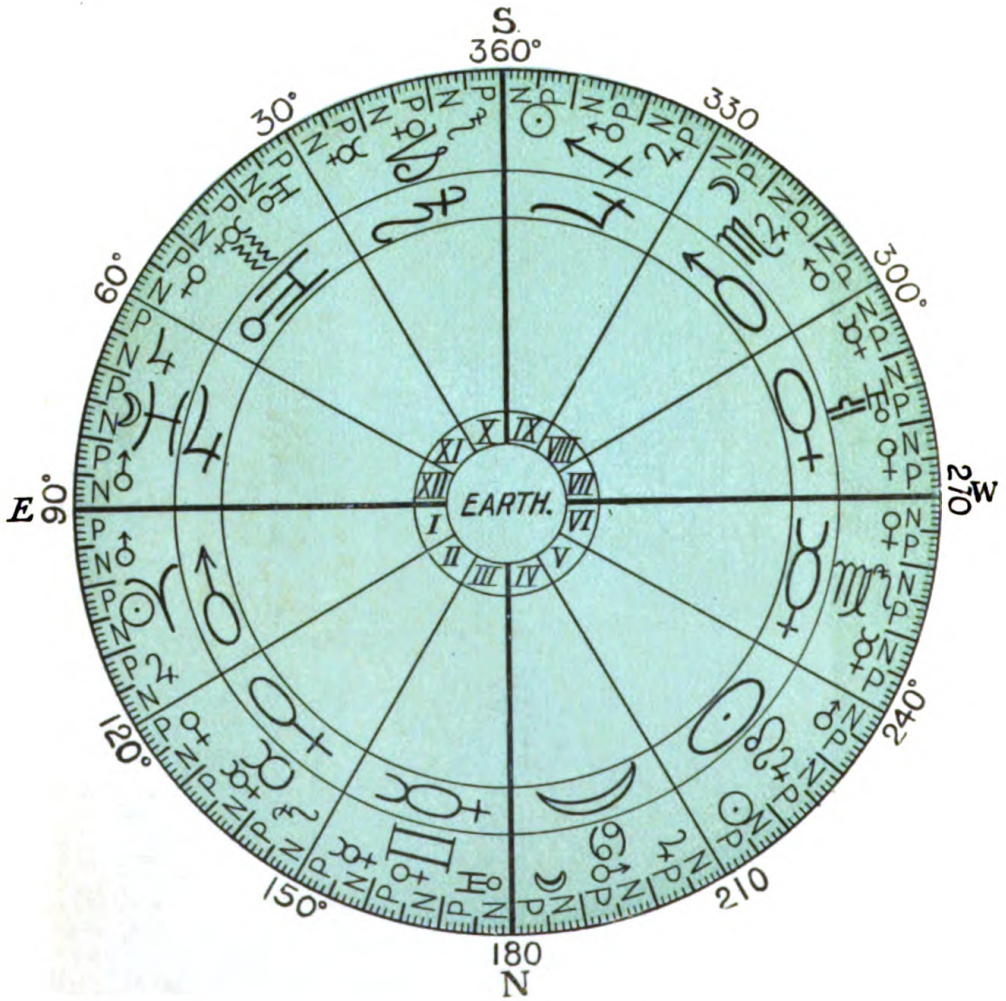
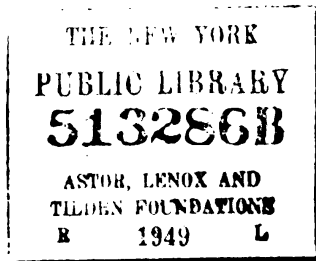


CHART OF FACES AND DECANATES.



**COPYRIGHT**  
**BY**  
**HENRY CLAY HODGES,**  
**Hodges Building,**  
**DETROIT, MICHIGAN.**

*All rights reserved.*

**Wm. Graham Printing Co.,**  
**Detroit, Mich.**

# INDEX.

## CHAPTER I.

The Faces of the Signs.—p. 13.

Aries, p. 13; Taurus, p. 14; Gemini, p. 14; Cancer, p. 15; Leo, p. 15; Virgo, p. 16; Libra, p. 16; Scorpio, p. 17; Sagittarius, p. 18; Capricorn, p. 18; Aquarius, p. 19; Pisces, p. 20.

## CHAPTER II.

Saturn in the Twelve Houses and Signs. Effects on Character.

Saturn in the 1st house, p. 21; in 2nd house, p. 22; in 3rd house, p. 23; in 4th house, p. 23; in 5th house, p. 24; in 6th house, p. 25; in 7th house, p. 26; in 8th house, p. 26; in 9th house, p. 28; in 10th house, p. 29; in 11th house, p. 30; in 12th house, p. 31.

## CHAPTER III.

Jupiter in the Twelve Houses and Signs. Effects on Character.

Jupiter in the 1st house, p. 32; in the 2nd house, p. 32; in the 3rd house, p. 33; in the 4th house, p. 33; in the 5th house, p. 34; in the 6th house, p. 35; in the 7th house, p. 35; in the 8th house, p. 36; in the 9th house, p. 37; in the 10th house, p. 37; in the 11th house, p. 38; in the 12th house, p. 39.

## CHAPTER IV.

Mars in Twelve Houses and Signs. Effects on Character.

Mars in the 1st house, p. 40; in the 2nd house, p. 41; in the 3rd house, p. 42; in the 4th house, p. 42; in the 5th house, p. 43; in the 6th house, p. 44; in the 7th house, p. 45; in the 8th house, p. 46; in the 9th house, p. 47; in the 10th house, p. 47; in the 11th house, p. 48; in the 12th house, p. 49.

## CHAPTER V.

Venus in the Twelve Houses and Signs. Effects on Character.

Venus in the 1st house, p. 51; in the 2nd house, p. 62; in the 3rd house, p. 53; in the 4th house, p. 53; in the 5th house, p. 54; in the 6th house, p. 54; in the 7th house, p. 55; in the 8th house, p. 55; in the 9th house, p. 56; in the 10th house, p. 57; in the 11th house, p. 57; in the 12th house, p. 58.

## CHAPTER VI.

Aphorisms Relative to the Planets' Aspects and Influences—p. 60.



## CHAPTER VII.

Value of Correct time Most Essential in Astrology—Time is Existence, but Eternity is Being.—p. 62.

## CHAPTER VIII.

Helio and Geocentric Systems of Astrology.—p. 67.

## PART SECOND.

## CHAPTER IX.

Hindu Astrology.—p. 72. Table of Asterisms.—p. 76.

## CHAPTER X.

Effects of the Combinations of the Planets, by Period and Sub-Period, as considered by the Hindu System.—p. 81; the sub-periods.—How obtained.—p. 82.

## CHAPTER XI.

Interpretation of the Various Periods and Sub-Periods of the Planets, Their Effects.—p. 85.

## CHAPTER XII.

Interpretation of the Various Periods and Sub-Periods (continued)—p. 91.

## CHAPTER XIII.

Table Simplifying the Periods, Sub-Periods and Inter-Periods of the Planets.—p. 95.

## CHAPTER XIV.

Concerning the Judgments of the Planetary Periods.—p. 101.

## PART THREE.

## CHAPTER XV.

Our Solar System—How it was made.—p. 103.

## CHAPTER XVI.

Astral Globes and Planetary Chains—Divisions of Matter—Astral and Devachanic Planes of Life.—p. 109.

Planets as Rulers over Certain Signs—Man is a World within Himself.—p. 112.

The Earth has two Distinct Radiations or Vibrations.—p. 116.

## CHAPTER XVII.

Mercury: Ruler of the Thought Principle—"The Winged Messenger of the Gods"—Symbol of Mind.—p. 119.

Mercury affected by Aspects—How the Higher and Lower Mind becomes Inspired.—p. 121.

Soul's Evolution—Soil is to Seed, as Earth Life is to Soul.—p. 123.

Soul's Pilgrimage through Matter.—p. 125.

The "Knower" Is within the Man—Humanity is in an Ocean of Light, Love and Wisdom.—p. 127.

## CHAPTER XVIII.

The Zodiac a Glyph or Sypher, when considered from an Esoteric Point of View—Seven Different Interpretations—Zoroastrian Religion Based Entirely upon the Esoteric Part of Astrology.—p. 130.

Symbology of Zodiacal Signs as Used in the Temples.—p. 132.

Planetary Influences are our Schooling—The Guiding Star—When Man overcomes the Desire Nature He gets beyond Planetary Influence.—p. 136.

The Planetary Influences that Dominate the Physical Form have only to do with Human Evolution—Thought is the Creative Power—Cross of Crucifixion is Desire and Thought.—p. 138.

Necessity of a Knowledge of the Science of Astrology; Its Divine Purpose—The True Uranian.—p. 140.

Evolution of Human Character in Three Distinct Lines—Under the Influence of the Sun, Mercury, and Venus, or Power, Knowledge and Love.—p. 142.

Survival of the Fittest, Does not apply to the Higher Man and Womankind—Love is the True Fulfillment of the Law—The Law of Sacrifice Most Essential to the Unfoldment of Man and Woman.—p. 145.

The Earth and the Moon's Auras.—p. 147.

Teachings of Astrology—Sympathy with the Weaknesses of Others—Ego has come from Perfection—We are like Children at School.—p. 149.

Zodiac like a Harp—Aries on the Ascendent.—p. 151.

Ideals in Each of the Twelve Signs.—p. 153.

Materialism in Astrology Deplored—Esoteric Meaning of Planetary Influences, p. 155.

The Creation of Fate—The Ego is Under the Guidance of a Divine Intelligence.—p. 157.

## PART FOUR.

## CHAPTER XIX.

The Fixed Stars.—p. 160.

## CHAPTER XX.

Astronomy.—p. 172 and 173.

## Table of Fixed Stars.—pp. 172-173.

## The Sun Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 175.

Sun directed to Whale's Tail, p. 175; to Algoned, p. 176; to C. Andromedae, p. 176; to Zona, p. 176; to Aristis, p. 176; to Ceti, p. 176; to the Pleiades, p. 176; to 1st Star in Gemini, p. 176; to the Bull's South Eye, p. 176; to Aldebaran, p. 176; to Rigel, p. 176; to Bellatrix, p. 177; to the star Capella, p. 177; to Orion's Belt, p. 177; to Bull's North Horn, p. 177; to Orionis, p. 177; to Bull's South Horn, p. 177; to Betelguese, p. 177; to Brightfoot in Gemini, p. 177; to the Canopus, p. 177; to star Castor, p. 178; to Pollux, p. 178; to star Procyon, p. 178; to Presepe, p. 178; to North Asellus, p. 178; to South Asellus, p. 179; to Hydra's Heart, p. 179; to Regulus, p. 179; to Vindemiatrix, p. 179; to star Deneb, p. 179; to 2d star in Libra, p. 179; to star Sinistra, p. 179; to star Arista, p. 180; to fixed star Arcturus, p. 180; to North Crown, p. 180; to South Scale, p. 180; to North Scale, p. 180; to Serpentis, p. 181; to star B. Centauri, p. 181; to A. Centauri, p. 181; to Frons Scorpio, p. 181; to Scorpio, p. 181; to Co Scorpio, p. 182; to star Antares, p. 182; to Ophincis Knee, p. 182; to Ophinci, p. 182; to Ophincis' Head, p. 182; to Capricornus, p. 182; to Vega, p. 183; to fixed star Altair, p. 183; to Goat's Horn, p. 183; to Capricorn, p. 183; to 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 183; to Aquarius, p. 184; to Goat's Tail, p. 184; to D. Aquari, p. 184; to Fomalhaut, p. 184; to A. Aquari, p. 184; to Markab, p. 184; to Scheat Pegasi, p. 185.

## CHAPTER XXI.

## The Moon Directed to the Fixed Stars.

Moon directed to Whale's Tail, p. 186; to star Algoned, p. 186; to Andromedae, p. 186; to Zona, p. 186; to Aristis, p. 187; to Ceti, p. 187; to Pleiades, p. 176; to 1st star in Gemini, p. 187; to Bull's South Eye, p. 188; to Aldebaran, p. 188; to star Rigel, p. 188; to Bellatrix, p. 188; to Orion's Belt, p. 188; to Bull's North Horn, p. 189; to Orionis, p. 189; to Bull's South Horn, p. 189; to Betelguese, p. 189; to Brightfoot in Gemini, p. 189; to Sirius, p. 190; to star Canopus, p. 190; to Castor, p. 190; to Pollux, p. 190; to Procyon, p. 191; to North Asellus, p. 191; to South Asellus, p. 191; to Hydra's Heart, p. 191; to Regulus, p. 192; to Vindemiatrix, p. 192; to Deneb, p. 192; to 2nd star in Libra, p. 192; to Sinistra, p. 193; to Arista, p. 193; to Acturus, p. 193; to North Crown, p. 193; to South Scale, p. 193; to North Scale, p. 194; to Serpentis, p. 194; to B. Centauri, p. 194; to A. Centauri, p. 195; to Frons Scorpio, p. 195; to Cor Scorpio, p. 196; to Antares, p. 196; to Ophincis Knee, p. 196; to Ophinci, p. 197; to Ophincis Head, p. 197; to star Capricornus, p. 197; to Vega, p. 197; to Altair, p. 197; to Goat's Horn, p. 198; to Capricorn, p. 198; to 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 198; to Aquarius, p. 198; to D. Aquari, p. 199; to star Fomalhaut, p. 199; to A. Aquari, p. 199; to Markab, p. 199; to Scheat Pegasi, p. 199.

## CHAPTER XXII.

## Mercury Directed to the Fixed Stars.

Mercury directed to Algoneb, p. 201; to C. Andromedae, p. 202; to Aristis, p. 202; to Ceti, p. 202; to the Pleiades, p. 202; to 1st star in Gemini, p. 203; to Bull's South Eye, p. 203; to Aldebaran, p. 203; to Rigel, p. 203; to Bellatrix, p. 203; to Capella, p. 204; to Orion's Belt, p. 204; to Bull's North Horn, p. 204; to Orionis, p. 204; to Bull's South Horn, p. 205; to Betelguise, p. 205; to Brightfoot in Gemini, p. 205; to Sirius, p. 206; to Canopus, p. 206; to Castor, p. 206; to Pollux, p. 207; to Procyon, p. 207; to North Asellus, p. 207; to South Asellus, p. 207; to Hydra's Heart, p. 208; to Regulus, p. 208; to Vindemiatrix, p. 208; to Deneb, p. 208; to 2nd star in Libra, p. 209; to Sinistra, p. 209; to Arista, p. 209; to Arcturus, p. 209; to North Crown, p. 209; to South Scale, p. 210; to North Scale, p. 210; to Serpents, p. 210; to B. Centauri, p. 211; to A. Centauri, p. 211; to Frons Scorpio, p. 211.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

## Mercury Directed to the Fixed Stars (continued).—p. 212.

Mercury directed to Scorpio, p. 212; to Cor Scorpio, p. 212; to Antares, p. 212; to Ophincis Knee, p. 213; to Ophinci, p. 213; to Ophincis Head, p. 213; to Capricornus, p. 214; to Vega, p. 214; to Altair, p. 214; to Goat's Horn, p. 215; to Capricorn, p. 215; to 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 215; to Aquarius, p. 215; to Goat's Tail, p. 216; to D. Aquaris, p. 216; to Fomalhaut, p. 216; to Aquari, p. 217; to Markab, p. 217; to Scheat Pegasi, p. 217.

## Mars Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 218.

Mars directed to Zona, p. 218; to Taurus, p. 218; to the Pleiades, p. 219; to 1st star in Gemini, p. 219; to Bellatrix, p. 219; to Capella, p. 219; to Bull's North Horn, p. 219; to Betelguise, p. 219; to Brightfoot in Gemini, p. 219; to Canopus, p. 220; to Castor, p. 220; to North Asellus, p. 220; to South Asellus, p. 220; to Hydra's Heart, p. 220; to Regulus, p. 220; to Vindemiatrix, p. 220; to Deneb, p. 221; to Sinistra, p. 221; to Arista, p. 221; to Arcturus, p. 221; to North Crown, p. 221; to South Scale, p. 221; to B. Centauri, p. 221; to A. Centauri, p. 222; to Sagittarius, p. 222; to Cor Scorpio, p. 222; to Ophincis Knee, p. 222; to Capricornus, p. 222; to Vega, p. 223; to Aquarius, p. 223; to Goat's Horn, p. 223; to Altair, p. 223; to A. Aquari, p. 223; to Markab, p. 223; to Scheat Pegasi, p. 223.

## Venus Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 234.

Venus directed to Whale's Tail, p. 224; to Algoneb, p. 224; to C. Andromedae, p. 224; to Zona, p. 224; to Aristis, p. 224; to Ceti, p. 225; to 1st star in Gemini, p. 225; to Bull's South Eye, p. 225; to Aldebaran, p. 225; to Rigel, p. 226; to Bellatrix, p. 226; to Capella, p. 226; to Bull's North Horn, p. 226; to Bull's South Horn, p. 226;

to Brightfoot, p. 226; to Canopus, p. 226; to Castor, p. 227; to Procyon, p. 227; to North Asellus, p. 227; to Hydra's Heart, p. 227; to Regulus, p. 227; to 2nd star in Libra, p. 227; to Sinistra, p. 227; to Aristis and Arcturus, p. 228; to North Crown, p. 229; to North Scale, p. 229; to Serpentes, p. 228; to Frons Scorpio, p. 228; to Scorpio, p. 228; to Cor Scorpio, p. 228; to Ophinci's Knee, p. 228; to Ophinci, p. 229; to Ophinci's Head, p. 229; to Capricornus, p. 229; to Vego, p. 229; to Goat's Horn, p. 229; to 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 229; to Aquarius, p. 229; to D. Aquari, p. 230; to A. Aquari, p. 230; to Markab, p. 230.

#### CHAPTER XXIV.

Saturn Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 231.

Saturn directed to Whale's Tail, p. 231; to Algoneb, p. 231; to C. Andromadae, p. 231; to Zona, p. 231; to Aristis, p. 232; to Ceti, p. 232; to the Pleiades, p. 232; to 1st star in Gemini, p. 233; to Bull's South Eye, p. 233; to Aldebaran, p. 233; to Rigel, p. 234; to Bellatrix, p. 234; to Capella, p. 234; to Orion's Belt, p. 235; to Bull's North Horn, p. 235; to Orionis, p. 235; to Bull's South Horn, p. 235; to Betelgeuse, p. 236; to Brightfoot in Gemini, p. 236; to Sirius, p. 237; to Canopus, p. 237; to Castor, p. 237; to Pollux, p. 237; to Procyon, p. 238; to North Asellus, p. 238; to South Asellus, p. 239; to Hydra's Heart, p. 239; to Regulus, p. 239; to Vindemiatrix, p. 240; to Deneb, p. 240; to 2nd star in Libra, p. 240; to Sinistra, p. 241; to Aristis, p. 241; to Arcturus, p. 242; to North Crown, p. 242; to South Scale, p. 242; to North Scale, p. 243; to Serpentes, p. 243; to B. Centauri, p. 244; to A. Centauri, p. 244; to Frons Scorpio, p. 245; to Scorpio, p. 245; to Cor Scorpio, p. 245; to Antares, p. 245; to Ophinci's Knee, p. 246; to Ophinci, p. 247; to Ophinci's Head, p. 247; to Capricornus, p. 248; to star Vega, p. 248; to Altair, p. 249; to Goat's Horn, p. 249; to Capricorn, p. 249; to 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 250; to Aquarius, p. 250; to Goat's Tail, p. 251; to D. Aquari, p. 252; to Fomalhaut, p. 252; to A. Aquari, p. 253; to Markab, p. 253; to Scheat Pegasi, p. 254.

#### CHAPTER XXV.

Urania Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 255.

Urania found with Whale's Tail, p. 255; with Algoneb, p. 255; with C. Andromadae, p. 256; with Zona, p. 256; with Aristis, p. 257; with Ceti, p. 257; with the Pleiades, p. 258; with 1st star in Gemini, p. 258; with Bull's South Eye, p. 259; with Aldebaran, p. 259; with Rigel, p. 260; with Bellatrix, p. 261; with Capella, p. 261; with Orion's Belt, p. 262; with Bull's Horn, p. 262; with Orionis, p. 263; with Bull's South Horn, p. 263; with Betelgeuse, p. 264; with Brightfoot, p. 264; with Sirius, p. 265; with Canopus, p. 265; with Castor, p. 266; with Pollux, p. 266; with Procyon, p. 267; with Urania, p. 267; with South Asellus, p. 268; with Hydra's Heart, p. 268; with Regulus, p. 269; with Vindemiatrix, p. 269; with Deneb,

p. 270; with 2nd star in Libra, p. 270; with Sinistra, p. 271; with Arista, p. 271; with Arcturus, p. 272; with North Crown, p. 273; with South Scale, p. 273; with North Scale, p. 273; with Serpentis, p. 274; with B. Centauri, p. 274; with A. Centauri, p. 275.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

Urania Directed to the Fixed Stars (Continued).—p. 276.

Urania found with Frons Scorpio, p. 276; with Scorpi, p. 276; with Cor Scorpio, p. 277; with Antares, p. 277; with Ophinci's Knee, p. 278; with Ophinci, p. 278; with Ophinci's Head, p. 279; with Capricornus, p. 280; with Vega, p. 280; with Altair, p. 281; with Goat's Horn, p. 282; with Capricorn, p. 282; with Goat's Tail, p. 282; with Aquarius, p. 283; with D. Aquari, p. 284; with Fomalhaut, p. 285; with A. Aquari, p. 286; with Markab, p. 286; with Scheat Pegasi, p. 287.

## CHAPTER XXVII.

Neptune Directed to the Fixed Stars.—p. 288.

Neptune found with Whale's Tail, p. 288; with Algoneb, p. 288; with C. Andromedae, p. 289; with Zona, p. 289; with Aristas, p. 290; with Ceti, p. 291; with the Pleiades, p. 291; with 1st star of Gemini, p. 292; with Bull's South Eye, p. 292; with Aldebaran, p. 293; with Rigel, p. 294; with Bellatrix, p. 294; with Capella, p. 295; with Orion's Belt, p. 295; with Bull's North Horn, p. 296; with Orionis, p. 296; with Bull's South Horn, p. 297; with Betelgeuse, p. 298; with Brightfoot, p. 298; with Sirius, p. 299; with Canopus, p. 299; with Castor, p. 300; with Pollux, p. 301; with Procyon, p. 301; with North Asellus, p. 302; with South Asellus, p. 303; with Hydra's Heart, p. 303; with Regulus, p. 304; with Vindemiatrix, p. 304; with Deneb, p. 305; with 2nd star in Libra, p. 305; with Sinistra, p. 306; with Arcturus, p. 307; with Arista, p. 307; with North Crown, p. 308; with South Scale, p. 308; with North Scale, p. 309; with Serpentis, p. 310; with A. Centauri, p. 310; with B. Centauri, p. 310; with Frons Scorpio, p. 311; with Scorpio, p. 312; with Sagittarius, p. 312; with Cor. Scorpio, p. 312; with Antares, p. 313; with Ophinci's Knee, p. 313; with Ophinci, p. 314; with Ophinci's Head, p. 315; with Capricornus, p. 315; with Altair, p. 316; with Vega, p. 316; with Goat's Horn, p. 317; with Capricorn, p. 318; with Aquarius, p. 318; with 1st star in Goat's Tail, p. 318; with Goat's Tail, p. 320; with D. Aquari, p. 320; with Fomalhaut, p. 321; with A. Aquari, p. 321; with Pisces, p. 322; with Markab, p. 322; with Scheat Pegasi, p. 323.

# INTRODUCTION.

---

Events are rapidly forming themselves in accordance with the new age that is dawning. Creeds show signs of crumbling and old landmarks will gradually be swept away with the on-coming tide of advancement. A new life is coming into society. Womanhood is advancing toward the throne of her divine kingdom, and she will stand side by side, and heart to heart, with a more divine manhood. The old order is giving place to the new, and the religious toleration accorded the Jew, Mahommedan, Greek, agnostic, atheist and christian, proclaims the expanding consciousness of mankind generally; and the minor realization that truth wears many raiments, and speak in many tongues, so that every individual may hear its voice, and honor the principle by service. If we turn our attention towards the subjects of occultism to-day, such as hypnotism, telepathy, psychometry, clair-audience and clairvoyance, and consider the unfoldment of these truths which has taken place during the last few years, we may dimly realize their great possibilities during the next twenty-five years; this is already foreshadowed in the present humanity. These higher, finer faculties and more transcendental powers that are to-day being manifested by a great number of humanity, and which tend to reveal and demonstrate the presence of what some modern students term a sixth sense, as a developing faculty of consciousness; or, as we may better express it, powers that belong to a higher plane of existence, much finer than the physical, are beginning to dawn in upon those souls who have reached a point in evolution where these higher faculties can manifest. This natur-

ally is controlled by the planetary influences mundane, and natal, that are expressing themselves upon humanity in this higher, spiritual vibration. The word astrology has often been associated with superstition, and modern exponents of material science cry humbug, and term this an exploded science. But, to the unbiased seeker after truth, astrology is the knowledge of the hidden and subtle forces of nature, and of the laws that govern them, While to the ignorant and superstitious, facts accruing under these laws seem to be most miraculous, simply because they surpass their understanding; therefore, the astrologer, the chemist, the electrician and the true scientist of to-day, are magicians to the ignorant and uneducated masses who have not yet unfolded far enough along the lines of self-developed consciousness, to realize much outside their own material wants and necessities, and we must await the effects of planetary forces to change them. Astrology, the divine law guiding this earth and its millions of inhabitants, is indeed a science of life, and has a direct bearing upon all national events, and the many vexed problems that have been in agitation during the past century, aye, even the thoughts of mankind; and we shall surely witness, as the sun progresses through Aquarius, the home of Urania the Mystic, and the sign of the man, the mental powers of the race becoming mightier and the psychic gifts latent within him unfolding. We have learned to consider Urania as the higher Mercury, and Man once liberated from his appetites and passions is then free from the trammels of matter on the physical plane, and by the ever increasing potency of involution or the divine life unfolded, does man absorb more and more of that divine consciousness.

Many do not realize how character is destiny, for they do not comprehend that all the colors in their atmosphere are created by certain rates of vibration, and that as the vibration changes, the color changes, and as the character changes, the destiny changes. The



old fetters fall off and the old environments pass away and are left behind. As the great lessons of life are learned and the soul grows wise by experience, he begins to control the rate of his vibration, having developed a self-consciousness, and is enabled to hold to any given thought and its natural vibration for a greater length of time. He is realizing the plane and environment of his own selfhood, and becoming the creator and controller of his own destiny, by exerting within his past limitations, his present freedom of choice, drawing more closely to the God within his higher self, the Logos of the soul. In the esoteric study of this divine science, we may realize the existence of small cycles, which mark the changes in the rate of vibrations in the life of the individual, a new cycle occurring with each new rate of vibration, and changes that are also produced from the Lunar progressions through the twelve Zodiacal signs, and these will be found to bring opportunities into the life, while as the sun progresses and its influence is changed, the individuality is affected, the consciousness is changed and becomes more awakened, and the progression of the planets show in a measure the scope of activity that lies before the native. Thus we can realize that latent capacities lying dormant in the atmosphere of the individual are developed and brought to fruition, by responding to the touch of the changed vibratory action, due to the progression of the planets in the chart of birth.

## CHAPTER I.

---

### *The Faces of the Signs—Aries.*

Your attention at this time is directed to an important point in relation to the faces of the signs, or the sixth part of a sign containing five degrees. Each face when rising impresses its influence upon the personality of those born under that part of the Sign Ascending, and then a planet posited in the different faces of the signs will partake of that nature combined with its own. The planet rising in the Ascendant will, of course, modify the influences.

In giving the nature of these facts it will enable the student to render more accurate and exact judgment.

#### ARIES.

The first face of Aries is martial, giving a fearless, courageous ambition, one able to lead and command others, quick and ingenious and generally a very impressive speaker. The second face of Aries is a mixture of Mars and Mercury, with an undercurrent of Venus. This face gives pride and conceit, a resentful person, a tendency to indignation. A Taurus influence here causes jealousy. The fortune is vascillating. The third face of Aries is a face of change and lively fancy. There is a love of fame and activity, unrestful, makes many changes in life. The fourth face of Aries is a face of great ingenuity, tact, and sharp keen intellect. This face gives good commercial instincts. The fifth face of Aries, a deceptive and amorous tendency indicated. The life will

be greatly affected through the death of others, with whom the native will be concerned. The sixth face gives gain through impulsive action, though of a very ambitious nature, while often reckless in the early part of life, but attains position at the close, and gives more favorable tendencies to the latter portion of life.

#### TAURUS.

The first face of Taurus gives a steady nature with artistic ability, very determined and fixed in purpose, gaining success through resolution and concentration. The second face gives a peevish nature, with many sorrows in the life, largely the person's own fault, through lack of energy and enterprise. The third face of Taurus, careless, indifferent, and subject to many temptations in life. This face gives a comely person. The fourth face of Taurus, lack of energy and lack of courage is denoted, unless aroused to action. The native is too soft and negative with psychic powers. The fifth face of Taurus, a tendency towards deception, or degeneration, with great acquisitiveness. This face denotes a person who is looking after self. The sixth face of Taurus is not a good face. Those born under these degrees should be temperate and avoid excesses in all so called pleasures.

#### GEMINI.

The first face of Gemini gives a dual nature. Those in the first position of this face will be mentally active, but liable to double dealing; in the latter degree approbation and self esteem will be marked. It is not a good portion. The second face gives dignity and one who overrates his ability. The third face denotes a very clever person. Those born in this face will accomplish most through their ingenuity and intelligence, or as we may say, by their wits. The fourth face of Gemini gives

a subtle nature, full of schemes and deep motives, but one who may outwit himself. The fifth face of Gemini; these persons are liable to deceive themselves and become hypocritical. They find it hard to understand themselves. The sixth face of Gemini gives an artistic, ingenious nature, active and witty in character, having good ability for scientific research.

#### CANCER.

The first face of Cancer gives a very suspicious nature, a lack of confidence in their fellow man. Anger and resentment are easily provoked. The second face of Cancer gives oratory, a desire to come before the public, but unless the nature is intellectually and morally developed, he or she will be tricky and very unreliable. The third face of Cancer is a face of power, tenacity and quiet endurance. This face is considerably affected by the Moon's position in the figure. The fourth face of Cancer. In this face, more show and pretense than reality is denoted, and the native is largely affected by the surroundings. The native is apt to be peevish and irritable. The fifth face of Cancer is a psychic nature, easily moved by sensation, very impressionable and often reflecting others. The sixth face of Cancer is a very aspiring and quite ambitious nature, with very deep religious feelings.

#### LEO.

The first face of Leo denotes a person full of pride and self-esteem, somewhat boastful and daring, but it takes experience to improve his nature. The second face of Leo is a very harmonious and peaceful nature, kind, sympathetic, most courteous and amiable in manner, very neat in dress. The third face of Leo shows a revengeful spirit, one who does not forget a wrong. The

secret for this face is chastity, and through this quality love and wisdom may be attained. The fourth face of Leo is an inharmonious nature, danger of selfishness and undesirable ambitions into which hypocrisy will surely enter. The fifth face of Leo gives a very good understanding, and denotes one who is a true, loyal friend, sincere and extremely sympathetic. The sixth face of Leo: those who are born under this face should avoid all tendencies to gambling, for the head and heart are too easily drawn into pleasures.

#### VIRGO.

The first face of Virgo gives a dual nature. The motives are inclined to be selfish. The native has too much self esteem, though he possesses real ability if he will allow himself to use it properly. The second face of Virgo is a good one, gives a wise and discreet person, loving truth and honor. The third face of Virgo is a successful one. It denotes a love of justice, one inclined to be very discriminative. The fourth face of Virgo: this is a mystic face, one who may become wise in knowledge and, if chaste, a seer and prophet. The fifth face gives an ambitious nature, thoughtful, diplomatic, rising in life through sincerity and attention to details. The sixth face of Virgo, a very talkative person, but will display much ingenuity, very impressionable.

#### LIBRA.

The first face of Libra gives ability, a sincere, honest, just and prudent nature. The second face of Libra denotes one who will become extremely devotional. There will be much discretion and a desire to do right in all things, but circumstances control. The third face of Libra, ambitious, mentally energetic, thoughtful, but

acts only with the mind; intuitional and sympathetic in nature; are often misunderstood. They must be surrounded with friends. The fourth face gives perception, prudence, a quiet, inoffensive nature. The fifth face, the objective side of life will be much appreciated. They are lovers of beauty. The sixth face: in this face, much will depend upon the position of Venus, the ruler. The nature is versatile and well disposed.

## SCORPIO.

The first face of Scorpio gives great confidence and will power. The character is inclined to be sincere and fixed, also intuitive. The second face of Scorpio denotes a lover of justice, and those who are influenced largely by this face possess some real talent which may be latent. The third face of Scorpio gives keen criticism, denotes one who possesses great judgment and intellect to delve into nature's secrets. The fourth face of Scorpio gives tact and diplomacy; a serious, thoughtful nature and a strong character. The fifth face of Scorpio: those who come under this influence will be good judges of human nature; it is difficult to keep anything from them; have a desire for magic and occult subjects. The sixth face of Scorpio: the first portion of this face gives a very positive intellectual nature. The latter portion inclines to the feelings and senses.

---

Hour after hour, like a budding flower,  
Shall truth after truth expand;  
The Sun may pale and the stars may fail,  
Yet that Law of God shall stand.  
How its splendor glows and its radiance grows  
As Nature's work appears;  
From the simplest mite to the Lord of light,  
Through countless ages of years.

## SAGITTARIUS.

The first face of Sagittarius gives a good mind and disposition; honest and trustworthy in dealings. The first portion gives benevolence, the last portion, acquisitiveness. The second face of Sagittarius: this gives pure desires, love for all things that make good for others; natives possess a religious spirit and are interested mostly in subjects related to the higher thought. The third face of Sagittarius gives great vitality and a full share of animal spirits. The nature is generous, open and free, but often too expressive. The fourth face of Sagittarius: those born under this face are apt to be a misfit generally; too effeminate, and find it difficult to express their true nature, and they are seldom real or sincere. The fifth face of Sagittarius. This face gives deception and an over anxiety for fame or approval from the public. The native may pretend to more than he really is. It is not a fortunate face. The sixth face of Sagittarius gives a serious nature, one who loves to be active, and busily engaged. The passions are liable to be too active, and they are too hasty in speech.

## CAPRICORN.

The first face of Capricorn: this denotes an ambitious, but just and evenly balanced intellect. Those who are ruled by this face will rise in life and hold prominent positions among their fellowmen. They possess high ideals. The second face of Capricorn: the motive temperament abounds in this face, though there are signs of weakness in the nature, and the native is liable to seek to perform more than he is really capable of. The third face of Capricorn gives a very strong character of a pronounced type. There will be plenty of tact and diplomacy displayed, the nature is very ambitious, ever seeking knowl-

edge. The fourth face of Capricorn, an easy going disposition, with more behind than appears on the surface. The native is affected much by others. The fifth face of Capricorn: this is a successful face, with regard to mundane affairs; acquisitiveness is well developed. The sixth face of Capricorn denotes a weak nature, too much vacillation.

#### AQUARIUS.

The first face of Aquarius denotes a clever person, one who is fully alive to his own desires; at times too positive, at others, too weak and negative, and on the whole, rather unreliable.

The second face of Aquarius gives a nature at times too positive, too aggressive, inclined to be suspicious and dogmatic, very mistrustful of the motives of others. It is not a fortunate face. The third face of Aquarius. This denotes a very cautious person and inclined to look upon the dark side of things, though of good intellect and genius, quite impressional. The fourth face of Aquarius: the native will be too changeable and vacillating, and while desirous of public honor and fame will not attain it; look to the position of the Moon. The fifth face of Aquarius: those coming under the influence of this face should be well developed, morally and intellectually, and if the mind is held in check, the native will find success, though accompanied by a natural desire to cater to self. The sixth face of Aquarius. This face is a most peculiar one, for at times the nature is inclined

---

There is a certain amount of fate associated with all lives until freedom from planetary influence through the earth vibrations is attained. When the will is active and is used, all may rise above the limitations of fate. Fate is created by desire which attracts humanity to the objective side of existence.



to be just, honest and sincere, but those born under this face are capable of cunning and deception. These should take themselves in hand.

#### PISCES.

The first face of Pisces: this gives an irresolute person, a lack of decision and changeable in ideas. These persons are apt to live a dual life. The second face of Pisces denotes a person of good understanding, a quiet, peaceful nature, prudent in all things. The third face of Pisces gives an unstable disposition. Firmness is lacking, but once upon the right path they will not hesitate to act if they believe themselves to be in the right. The fourth face of Pisces gives a peculiar nature. There is an internal indecision, while outwardly they appear to possess much firmness. Very kind and sympathetic nature. The fifth face of Pisces gives a very impressionable nature. The native is liable to talk too much, and is very fond of company. Those persons are able to agree with everyone they come in contact. The sixth face of Pisces: this gives a degree of mediumship, but the native is too easily affected by his surroundings; and does not act sufficiently upon his own ideas, though the mind is generally very active.

## CHAPTER II.

---

### *Saturn in the Twelve Houses and Signs. Effects on Character.*

We desire to call your attention now to the planet Saturn in the various houses. We have considered the Sun, Moon and Mercury heretofore.\* This is an important feature in rendering judgment in any nativity.

It must be kept in mind that the planets, when in the radical signs, will partake of the same influence combined with the house they may be in.

#### SATURN IN THE FIRST HOUSE.

When Saturn is posited in the first house; the native is diplomatic, though very suspicious and distrustful. He is liable to be gloomy and retiring at times, and while he has many acquaintances, he has few intimate friends. His friends are apt to be distant from his home; he makes these friendships through letters, writings, journeys, and also through the father and elderly persons and those above him in the social scale of life. The native is very apt to be brought to public notice through these sources, and he possesses much ambition, love of fame and high position. He also possesses power to manage and control others, not through authority, but

---

\*The Sun in the Twelve Houses, Vol. II., page 281.  
The Moon in the Twelve Houses, Vol. II., page 297.  
Mercury in the Twelve Houses, Vol. II., page 307.

diplomacy. He is always to blame for his misfortunes in life through his own actions directly. When aroused he will manifest a very irritable nature and display a very bad temper, more especially if in the sign Aries. The position is not fortunate for the association of the native and father, as from time to time there will be misunderstandings between them. This position tends to coarsen the finer nature. He will succeed best with companies, associations, societies, etc.

#### SATURN IN THE SECOND HOUSE.

When Saturn is posited in the second house, it tends to make the native fixed, firm, persistent, and at times he will display a strong will, more especially when it accords with his purposes. It gives a kind nature, quiet, unless afflicted, but easily aroused to passion. It is not good for the financial condition unless very well aspected by the benefics, for the native has to toil and labor for all he obtains, and then it slowly wastes away, so that he hardly obtains any practical benefit from it. Saturn here will often give inheritance, but liability to loss of it or the greater portion, and the native may never obtain possession of his rights. The native may gain or lose money according as Saturn is aspected through any occupation related to Capricorn or Saturn or the tenth house; as in stocks, lands, mines, public investments, banks, shares or speculation in these.

The trine of the Moon and Venus, also Jupiter and

---

It is well to bring our thoughts in conjunction with that which we know is eventually to come and be prepared for the change that we may thus be ready at a moment's notice to step out of the old and take on the new expression. The idea is to move along from one expression to another, retaining our equilibrium under all conditions.

even Urania are good for money matters, and by noting the planets that throw an aspect to Saturn, whether good or ill, will show the channel by which money is lost or gained, though with an afflicted Saturn at birth the native will always be poor in this world's goods, and on the other hand, with good aspects money will come, though it is apt to be the latter portion of life. Much depends upon the signs concerned in this, as if Saturn be in a sign of his own liking it will show the channel of wealth, and after Saturn has made one revolution or has transited through the twelve houses its influence will often change in a measure; therefore Saturn has more power in the figure as the native advances in years. Saturn often gives selfishness. The native will be careful through necessity or inclination, though in many cases he stops up the cracks and leaves the doors open.

#### SATURN IN THE THIRD HOUSE.

This position is not good for the early life of the native. It brings difficulties through Gemini and the third house, that is, there is trouble in obtaining education, also in short journeys, literary work, the brothers and sisters and kindred, though there is strong character and intellectual ability, scientific ability for invention, and if Saturn be well aspected it gives success; finally, in the matters associated with the third house, though if afflicted there will ever be trouble through these matters. The native is on the unpopular side. This experience will tend to make the native irritable, hard, cynical, with lack of candor. This position is not good for the brothers or sisters.

#### SATURN IN THE FOURTH HOUSE.

This is naturally unfortunate for happiness in the home and for position, wealth, honor and possessions; in fact,

it is very unfortunate for success in life, unless very finely aspected by some of the benefics, and even then the native will find a very hard and bitter experience in life. It brings many troubles in the occupation, business and profession; it threatens scandals in the home, loss of reputation, financial troubles and often poverty, especially if Saturn receives the ill aspects of the Moon, Sun, Venus, Jupiter, though Mars strong in the map and aspecting in trine, parallel, opposition or square will tend to help the native overcome much of his ill fortunes. Saturn in the fourth house is evil for the parents. He loses one when he is young; there will be separation or estrangement. It also conduces to mediumship and occult subjects. It is unfavorable for the home and is not good for marriage, and the occupation is liable to be unpopular or of a low, disreputable nature. Saturn is important in any nativity.

#### SATURN IN THE FIFTH HOUSE.

Saturn in Leo assists in lifting up the native to power and authority, and tends to place the native in a responsible position, though in most things he will not agree with the ordinary people. It brings favor and help from those above him in the higher walks of life, his superiors, and he will be apt to receive many gifts and legacies from the parent or elderly friends. However, if much afflicted, these conditions may be changed accordingly. This, of course, will depend upon the ill

---

This planet Saturn appears to be a very hard master and so he is if we permit him to command. We may note his influences daily, but without him we would have no discipline. Just as the old schoolmaster appears to the small boy who realizes not the benefit of education in preference to slipping away to get into mischief, but on the morrow he must face the old schoolmaster.

or benefic influences to Saturn. This position of Saturn will affect the heart and tends to diminish the vitality. It also affects Leo's open, generous nature, as the native will be more cold and self contained. The native will scarcely escape scandal at some time in life, caused through love affairs, or the passions. This position denotes ill for the offspring and the native will scarcely raise them to maturity. There is very liable to be an affair of the heart that will be associated with one of different age or station in life. The children do not agree with the native. There is a liability to separation, if not death.

#### SATURN IN THE SIXTH HOUSE.

Saturn posited in the sixth house gives a very orderly, critical nature, one of a serious cast if Saturn is prominent in the figure. It shows one who can deal with profound subjects, gives originality and good intellect. This may not manifest itself so much in the early life of the native, and he may be considered dull unless he receives assistance elsewhere in the horoscope. Then, too, the serious tendency may increase to gloom or even melancholy at times. This is often a condition associated with youth that will tend to cast a gloom upon the mind of the native, and he will often live over scenes of youthful days more apt to be associated with the serious side of life. There is likelihood of disappointment or reversal in the profession or occupation. There may be thwarted ambitions, a desire to rise which is frustrated, or the native may be kept back by an unpopular occupation or some cause coming from the father. It is not good for the brothers or sisters, depending upon whether it is in a positive or negative sign, that is, masculine, the brothers; feminine, the sisters are affected most. The native is liable to suffer loss through servants, agents, employees.

especially if ill aspected, but if receiving benefic aspects, especially from Jupiter or the Sun or Moon, the native will find success as a superior servant or manager and benefit by the association with the father.

#### SATURN IN THE SEVENTH HOUSE.

When free from ill aspects this position is good for all matters signified by Saturn and the seventh house, and by the combination of the two. There will be difference in age, position or wealth between the native and the marriage partner, as well as partners in business. One of the two will gain by the partnership, and both may gain by it, that is, one may gain wealth, the other position. One of the two may be actuated by a desire for wealth or position in marrying, or at least may go where money is. One may be colder, more austere or more desirous of worldly position than the other. This is generally the marriage partner, and the marriage partner is liable to be the one who gains, though it may be the native. Saturn here often delays the marriage.

#### SATURN IN THE EIGHTH HOUSE.

When Saturn is posited in Scorpio it increases the force of character, strength of will, love of power and authority, ability to control, and will not brook opposition or restraint. Advice is not accepted by these people. It gives a very turbulent character, especially when aroused, and if receiving the ill aspects or at times even the good rays of Mars. The native will be at times dangerous when aroused, and very liable to commit murder if other directions coincide. The tendency is very critical, more often good than evil. It is most likely to imperil the honor of the native; at some time in life there will be unpopularity and scandal, reverses and downfalls. It is

not favorable for any public pursuit, as it tends to disrupt, disassociate and disintegrate. If Saturn be well aspected it will produce a masterful and subtle character. The native will be successful through plot and counterplot, and influence others in a way they do not understand. It may also give power in things that are secret, hidden, occult and mystical or even merely unpopular subjects, or in an afflicted horoscope will give notoriety in crime or dishonorable transactions. This position of Saturn will also affect the father, though this will be controlled largely by the influence of the Sun and Mars to Saturn. There may be inharmony or separation, or the father may bring much trouble upon the native. When Saturn is not afflicted this position will be good for all occupations signified by Scorpio and the eighth house, that is, professions concerned with death or affairs or properties of the dead. Also in the study of chemistry the native will be apt to discover some new thing associated with chemicals that may or may not be beneficial.

This position of Saturn upon the Hyleg and health, if any is shown, is evil in the earlier part of life, but tends to long life if favorably aspected. The danger comes from diseases signified by Scorpio, from accidents, poisons, surgical operations, from infections or filth diseases. There is likelihood of death occurring in some public place or in a public manner. It is favorable for joining mystical or secret societies. Saturn here in the house of Mars will ever give the native an experience he will not forget.

---

The purpose of destiny is to remove the cause of evil and the consequences of evil, to cast out the disease, not to salve it, and by coming to an understanding that good ever produces good and wrong produces sorrow and pain, it will finally lead away from a policy which will be found hopeless.



## SATURN IN THE NINTH HOUSE.

This has a great influence upon the religious views of the native. The influence upon this house will be varied accordingly as other influences co-operate with Saturn or oppose him. It gives some degree of power and ability in scientific and religious matters. This will depend largely upon the native's position in life. In some cases the influence may tend to philosophy or politics, but it is ever to the serious side of the subject; for instance, if the native is orthodox in religion, which he may be in the earlier part of life, the position will tend to make the native serious and devout, but as the native changes his opinions and ideas as he develops, he will become unorthodox, if not already, and when so, it will give original thinking or an inquiring mind to oppose the old ideas and take up the new, though it is ever with equal gravity and seriousness. This position tends to lift up and give prominence or publicity or power through affairs signified by the ninth house, and money will be gained or lost through this channel. Religion, philosophy, publishing, all the deeper affairs of the mind; science, traveling, voyaging, shipping, and this may also be associated with horses and four-footed beasts. If Saturn be well aspected, the native will be a noted divine, a great philosopher, a great explorer, an eminent financier, or one noted as a leader in new ideas connected with either science or religion, but if Saturn be afflicted here, there will be loss instead of gain, unpopularity or even notoriety. The native will suffer much from the prejudice of public opinion. (It will be remembered that the personality, known as Christ Jesus, had Saturn in this position.) The native may follow two occupations at once or be interested in two subjects at once, or may change his occupation after a time. The native may be separated from the father

through some cause arising out of the ninth house. His friends will be found among people coming under the ninth house. All in all, this position is good for Saturn.

#### SATURN IN THE TENTH HOUSE.

This tends to lift the native up to prominence and power, mastery, rulership; gives ambition, but apt to be selfish. It gives loneliness and at times isolation. This position will bring many changes in the native's life from one extreme to the other according as Saturn receives the good or evil aspects of other planets. Too much of the Mars influence here is not good, as the native will be cruel and bloodthirsty. It tends to give the native power in commercial, legal, financial, political and military affairs. It gives great reversal of fortune and misfortune, or the native is apt to gain great power and eminence and find ultimate reversal or collapse. This will depend largely upon the sign in which Saturn is posited, as well as the aspects he receives from other parts of the map, whether direct or retrograde in motion. Saturn in Capricorn or the tenth house, as well as Saturn in the radical fourth, are not good positions. Saturn in the tenth afflicted by the Moon is especially bad for the affairs of the tenth.

We find that Saturn in Capricorn has an interesting significance, as if the first point of Aries be taken as the time of conception, then the first part of Capricorn will be the birth. Capricorn, Saturn and the tenth house will then be the symbols of man and the human soul in gen-

---

As we progress in the knowledge of this divine science we learn that as each life expression manifests itself and the soul is placed in environment after environment in which it can grow and expand till at last ceasing to do evil we learn to do well and understand the law and work with it and thus win our freedom from the bonds of fate.

eral, the strong, clearly marked individual with power over himself and the world, and this is the Astrological reason why so many of the world heroes and saviors have been symbolized as being born at this time of the year signified by the sign Capricorn.

#### SATURN IN THE ELEVENTH HOUSE.

With Saturn in the eleventh house, and free from affliction, it gives power and good fortune in all things signified by that house. The native finds success through societies, associations, companies or groups of people, having some common object. It tends to lift him up, and brings promotion, prominence, position and authority. It is good for secret societies, also for political offices. It is good for those who are at the head of large movements, or who are prominent in the same. Its influence is still more democratic than Capricorn, although the native may be more or less reserved and autocratic, and where the inclinations are not democratic, fate seemingly places them in popular movements, and then too often places them in positions of more or less antagonism or opposition to superior powers. If Saturn receives aid from any of the significations of money, the native will make money through stocks, shares, speculations, companies and governmental employ or friends, or the father may assist the native, and if Saturn be badly afflicted it will bring much misfortune through any of these matters. This must be considered according to the nature of the afflicting planet. There is also a natural inclination for the occult and mysterious. When Saturn is placed in this natural home of Urania, the native will be impressional and receive ideas new to the world. This position of Saturn will make the native widely known, and make many friends and acquaintances, though the

friends are apt to turn against him at unexpected times. Such people do better when they keep their friends as acquaintances.. If Saturn be much afflicted they will suffer through friends and often become the victims of false charges, deceit, scandal and abuse.

#### SATURN IN THE TWELFTH HOUSE.

This position is not good and very little favor can be expected unless it be very well aspected at birth. It is unfavorable for the occupation, public position, representation and popularity, and the native is liable to suffer through any or all of these. He will incur disrepute, whether deserved or not. Superiors and those in authority are apt to be hostile to him or unsympathetic in various ways. The native will have many enemies and false friends. He will be criticized, and if the native himself be a person of position he is apt to suffer some downfall or exposure through his inferiors; often trouble through the father is shown; hostility, separation, financial difficulties, etc., and then too the influence will often fall upon the father and both will receive the ill fortune. If well aspected at birth, then benefits will come through occupations signified by the twelfth house, such as hospitals, prisons, charitable institutions, asylums or in any secret or private occupation as well as any affairs associated with the eleventh house. When working in behalf of secret societies or pursuits that are unpopular and considered of low caste and even those that are unlawful, and when Saturn is afflicted he may suffer through any of these channels.

## CHAPTER III.

---

### *Jupiter in the Twelve Houses and Signs.—Effects on Character.*

#### JUPITER IN THE FIRST HOUSE.

In the first house it will give a generous, candid and ardent nature. There will be a strong inclination to the affairs of the ninth house, science, literature, religion, study, traveling, or the higher cultivation of the mind. The reason for this is that as Jupiter has chief rule in the ninth in Sagittarius, he brings his influence here and in the first house he finds a harmonious ray of welcome. Pecuniary success is indicated in matters signified by Mars and the twelfth house. He will owe his success largely to his own personal efforts. He will meet reverses but will carve out his own fate. Jupiter here will add to the pioneer qualities of the first house and sign Aries. In religious matters he will be found active. He will oppose received opinions and advocate new ones, either in religion or the affairs of the ninth house. He may have two occupations or change his pursuit in life. If badly affected by malefics he will find it difficult to make a living and may come to want, though he may possess intellectual qualities of a high degree.

#### JUPITER IN THE SECOND HOUSE.

This gives gain of money through occupations associated with the ninth house and Venus, the church, religion, science, etc. He is fixed in religion and his opinions generally devout, not prone to change; is fond of

home and travels very little. The native may also gain in a lesser degree by lands, farming, clothing, drugs, hospitals, prisons, hygiene, though there will be a loss through these if Jupiter be badly aspected or ill placed. He may meet with many accidents. This position gives some degree of pride, though very warm-hearted and sympathetic. If Jupiter be favorably aspected he will be fortunate in money matters, gifts and legacies.

#### JUPITER IN THE THIRD HOUSE.

This gives a courteous disposition, outwardly truthful and honest, though the native is changeable and restless mentally, is fond of novelty and traveling and new scenes; somewhat wanting in perseverance. This position is good for mental development, education, literature or science. The tendency is to the intellectual side of religion though often the native is pretentious in his religious views, only seeking popular opinion. It may bring a double marriage, though there may be trouble in marriage through fickleness or in connection with letters, writings, literature or the relatives may cause trouble. It may also bring trouble to or from the mother, brothers or sisters, differences of opinion or a separation; in fact, the native is best separated or when at a distance from his relatives. There will be more or less danger when traveling, though not of a serious nature, unless other indications in the map harmonize with it. It is fortunate for the better occupations and affairs of the twelfth house, and these will be more or less prominent in life. It is not very favorable for lands or house property.

#### JUPITER IN THE FOURTH HOUSE.

The native is affable, kind, benevolent, humane, religious, more or less yielding in disposition, and changeable in opinions, that is, the native will change his opin-

ions or hold them loosely and still be sincere or devout. The emotional side of Cancer is strengthened, and will be manifested in various ways. He will be fond of the occult and mysterious, the investigation of all psychic phenomena. The native is fond of home and parents and there is likely to be some special link between the native and his mother. There will be traveling by land and water for pleasure and health. He may travel in some interest of the home or parents. If the Moon in this nativity behold the square or opposition of Mercury it will tend to make the native more fixed in thought, more earnest in education or intellectual pursuits. The occupations are various, are associated with the ninth, fourth, and twelfth houses, and in a lesser degree, the sixth, fifth and eighth houses are involved, though at times the tenth house may be to the fore in this nativity; will rise to great honor. There is legacy from the mother's side, though if Jupiter is afflicted it promises little; still the native will be comfortable.

#### JUPITER IN THE FIFTH HOUSE.

The native will be generous, magnanimous, ambitious as far as position is concerned, fond of power and authority, dignity, pomp, and ever desirous of ceremony and great display. The native is best adapted to some public pursuit where he can superintend, and have authority over others. The native does well in some office of state, or at the head of some organization where he can display his talents. There is a very strong inclination to religion, philosophy, the higher sciences, the arts, the higher development of the mind in general, and if Mercury and the Sun assist, he may gain renown and distinction in any one of these directions. There is no tendency to travel though there may be several long voyages in the life, and these will be for some definite end,

and not merely for the love of traveling. This position is good for the health of the native, as it increases the vitality and is also good for the children, as they will receive favor from those in authority. The native will be controlled mostly through the heart, as he possesses a love nature, is compassionate, generous to a fault, and possesses high ideality.

#### JUPITER IN THE SIXTH HOUSE.

This position tends to lead the native into the higher thought in matters of science, religion, poetry, philosophy, etc. The native will naturally take an intellectual or even materialistic view of things, for he is not at all spiritual or worshipful by nature. He is very practical, matter of fact, though hesitating, critical, with a lack of confidence, a doubter, although the position of Urania in Taurus will in a measure overcome this effect. The native has great ability to study and investigate all subjects, ever doubting until he has positive reasons for believing. These persons should have a good education. If Jupiter be afflicted here, it is serious to the welfare of the native. He has difficulty in harmonizing with anyone, always taking the opposite view of things; shows deceit and treachery from agents, servants or employees. The native is often lacking in method or is at times absent-minded; is bad for the health when afflicted by Moon, Sun or Mercury.

#### JUPITER IN THE SEVENTH HOUSE.

This is most fortunate for partnerships, marriage and all affairs of the seventh house. The native will possess the good will of relatives and friends. This position gives an occult mystical disposition, and may also incline to music, painting, poetry, etc. It is a very good position for association with others. It is a good position for



traveling, and there will be a disposition to take both long and short journeys in which the native will find many friends that will be helpful to him. There will be gain through the marriage partner or business partner. The native does well in the association of the public, though if much afflicted the native will be troubled through enemies, women or treachery from them. It is favorable for gifts, compassion and aid both from and to the native. He may arouse enmity among scientific or religious people.

#### JUPITER IN THE EIGHTH HOUSE.

The natural house of Scorpio gives an active, fruitful mind. The native will be firm and confident, and will carry out any object he may have to do with. He will have great energy, patience and perseverance; ardor and enthusiasm are characteristics. The native is fond of mysterious, secret and occult subjects; is very analytical and both destructive and constructive, for he will ever build anew all he tears down. In religion he is positive and aggressive at times, for he inclines to the unpopular, sceptical or mystical religion or philosophy. This position shows danger and misfortune from the water, and more especially in taking long voyages, and this position shows liability to death through drowning and when traveling in some public manner. It is slightly good for the birth of children, but the death of one is probable. Money may be gained through people or occupations associated with both the eighth and ninth houses. This position gives love of pleasure and amusement. It strengthens the emotional side of the nature and also gives great imagination. Jupiter afflicted by the Sun, Mars, Mercury Saturn or Urania here, is very evil, and the aspect of Mars to Jupiter here are very evil in effect.

## JUPITER IN THE NINTH HOUSE.

This is a fine position for Jupiter, his own home, and herein he finds great strength and endows the native with the characteristics of Jupiter, good humor, tolerance, kindness, a broad mind and a noble devotional nature, humane, a lover of justice for humanity in general, compassionate and merciful as a rule. When unafflicted, the native is sincere in religion, and the better qualities of the mind will be manifested. This position favors literature, journalism, traveling, dealings in shipping or horses, and also gives success and great preferment in religion, science and philosophy. The aspects of Saturn here are not so good for religion, and the native will not be so open, generous or sincere. When unafflicted, this position gives success with all affairs associated with the ninth house and Jupiter, and it is also favorable to a less degree for the affairs of the twelfth house, and denotes generally success and good fortune.

## JUPITER IN THE TENTH HOUSE.

This position will to a certain extent detract from the buoyancy and cheerfulness of Jupiter, and the native will be more serious, grave and contemplative, though there will be hope. In this position of Jupiter some affairs of the ninth house are brought to the fore at some time in life and will become prominent in the life history. Money is gained through the affairs of both the ninth and tenth houses, and also the seventh house. It is fortunate for the occupation generally and shows success in a public career or one in which the native is head over others or has others under him. It is good for aid or sympathy from friends, superiors and the father, and will give some measure of popularity and esteem.

The natural home of Capricorn and the ruler of Saturn,

Jupiter here, the cold rays of Saturn are overcome to a great extent, though at times when Saturn is in aspect, or when the Moon assist the rays of Saturn to fall here the native is apt to be disconsolate and at times irritable.

This position of Jupiter in the tenth house is good for the mother, though, as you will see, the favorable influence depends largely upon the aspects cast by Saturn. Inclines somewhat to travel, both long and short journeys. It is also good for success from governmental position, especially if Jupiter receives the good aspect of the Sun and Urania. When Jupiter is placed here, the environments of the native will control. If born in a suitable station, the native will incline to philosophy, learning, contemplation and religion; will be of a thoughtful character, not always orthodox. There will be frugality and truthfulness in money matters; all in all, this position of Jupiter elevated in the tenth house, is very favorable to the success and welfare of the native.

#### JUPITER IN THE ELEVENTH HOUSE.

This position will give good and sincere friends and the native will ever benefit from them. The native is courteous, affable and sympathetic and is himself a good friend. It also inclines the native to curious ideas in association with the ninth house, at times very superstitious, with a fondness for out-of-the-way subjects of study or investigation, inclined to peculiar religious views, at times very deep. The native may come en rapport with thought waves far beyond his sphere of life surroundings, and may be accounted eccentric upon these subjects. The native is sure to have some uncommon psychical or spiritual experiences. It strengthens the intuition and spiritualizes the mind, inclines to original and independent views, favors the manifestation or acquirement of almost any of the higher qualities of the

mind, religious, philosophical, musical, artistic, poetical, philanthropic, etc. The financial conditions will be controlled largely through people or affairs of the eleventh, seventh, ninth and twelfth houses. It is favorable for societies, firms, associations, co-workers, brotherhoods; also good in a measure for the children.

#### JUPITER IN THE TWELFTH HOUSE.

With Jupiter in the twelfth house, the natural home of Neptune and the night house of Jupiter; this is very fortunate for all affairs associated with the ninth house. It is good for the acquiring of knowledge. It is also good for all affairs of the twelfth house and Pisces. The native is inclined to be kind, charitable and quiet in disposition. The native is unassuming, unambitious, rather changeable and easily influenced. The native is a lover of ease and at times indolent and lacking in energy. This position is better if Jupiter receives an aspect of Mars, or of some of the Mars nature be prominent in the horoscope. Mentally the native will at times be restless, unsettled and undecided. It inclines somewhat to traveling by water. In religion it inclines the native to some mystical, occult or secret belief. It aids in alleviating the evil from the secret enemies. It increases the emotional side of the nature. There is a natural fondness for secrets and mysteries. There is ability in any occupation involving these, such as detective, lawyer, policeman or occupations of the twelfth generally. It is slightly good for the parents; if much afflicted by malefics it is very evil.

## CHAPTER IV.

---

### *Mars in the Twelve Houses and Signs.—Effects on Character.*

#### MARS IN THE FIRST HOUSE.

This planet, when in the first house, which naturally belongs to it, finds great power and impresses upon the individual its intense martial nature, and it is sure to bring the individual into the Mars vibrations more or less prominently. It naturally adds activity, energy, positiveness, self-will and enterprise; and superabundance of confidence in self, naturally increases the vitality, though the native is liable to accidents, fevers, wounds, cuts, bruises, danger by fire, and is not good for surgical operations. This position of Mars will assist the native in any martial occupation. The native is liable to be ill, and even his death will occur through his own carelessness, as he is reckless concerning the care of the body. Unless Mars is badly afflicted the native will be rather fortunate with employees or those over whom he has authority. It is not so favorable when he is placed under others or subordinate to another, for it is difficult to keep these persons under restraint, for they are independent. If Mars be afflicted, the native will be rebellious in disposition when under restraint, and even mutinous. The native is hasty in speech and acts upon impulse, dislikes secrecy or restrictions, and he is too open to keep a secret or conceal anything. These persons are prepared to cut out their way through life whether it be necessary

to do so or not, and they will win popularity or success largely through their natural energy and exertions, and their own acts will be responsible for the most important events of their lives. The native will not drift along through life, but acts either for good or evil.

When Mars is in good aspect to the Hyleg it is favorable for health and promotes a long life. This position also gives healing power and a superabundance of vital force. This surplus is often wasted by the individual when it might be radiated to others; still this individual uses up a great amount of force; he may wear out but he will never rust out. It must be remembered that much depends upon how far the influence of the sign Mars is in, agrees with the house in which it is placed.

#### MARS IN THE SECOND HOUSE.

The native is firm, set on his own ends. He will encounter any obstacle and feels perfect confidence in his ability to overcome any difficulty. When provoked, the native is obstinate, still he is a good superintendent, a good worker and practical, and can carry his plans into execution. In this position of Mars when afflicted the native is irritable, is possessed of a bad temper, and the anger is often very sudden and violent while it lasts. While the native is capable of earning much money, he seldom keeps much of it, and at some period of his life will lose money and be in straightened circumstances.

The native is naturally imbued with the nature of the second and its natural sign Taurus. This person will always earn his own living and even when born to wealth will do something which will bring him money. Legacies are unfavorable under the Mars influence, that is, the native obtains little good from it even though he receives it. This position is not good for marriage, and if afflicted is bad for the health of the marriage partner.

This position threatens some scandal associated with the opposite sex, and the native is apt to meet death through the action of another person or from apoplexy or violence. It is apt to come very suddenly and may be caused from some disease of Scorpio as well as Taurus.

#### MARS IN THE THIRD HOUSE.

The native is quick, sharp and penetrating, active in mind and speech, a natural flow of wit, though it may be tinged with sarcasm, as the native is often too plain spoken and is more forcible than smooth, and is positive and combative, is given to criticism, fault-finding and satire, and when Mars is afflicted by Mercury or Saturn, and especially the Moon, there will be a nervous irritability or violent temper. The native forms his conclusions quickly and while practically apt and ready he will often change quickly in his opinions. The native will naturally be in such environments where he can be writing or speaking, as he is fond of expressing himself, and will find delight in traveling, though there will be difficulties associated with letters, writings, education, the brothers and sisters, and this position often produces estrangements between them from time to time, and especially when afflicted by the Moon or Saturn. Death is liable to occur when on a journey or away from the home, and when Mercury or the Moon are afflicting, the native will be vacillating, undecisive, a want of concentration and fixedness. This is a vibration that has chief control in the present age in this country. If Mars be in Capricorn or Cancer there may be some impediment in the speech.

#### MARS IN THE FOURTH HOUSE.

The native is uncertain in temper, peevish and irritable, and if badly afflicted is capable of malevolence, and the native will not be straightforward in his dealings, liable

to misrepresent. This position tends to the sensuous and luxury, the early death of the father, and sometimes, the mother will be afflicted or the native will disagree or be estranged from the parents, though if well aspected the native may inherit from the father in lands or houses; this position of Mars will bring more or less trouble to the native in the affairs of the parents home, etc. The native is liable to have accidents, fires, theft, floods, earthquakes and these conditions will come in a very sudden manner. There is danger from drowning, scalding, getting wet or damp, or from liquid poisons, fevers, accidents or surgical operations.

There will be at times a martial vibration surrounding the home conditions of the native and in many instances we find the native leaving his home at an early age, and goes out to shift for himself. In this position of Mars we must look especially to the sign Mars is in, and the planets with which he is configured. This must be thoroughly impressed upon the mind of the student. In disease the native will be troubled with the stomach and nerves. Mars here to a great extent overcomes the natural timidity of Cancer and he will be more independent and possessed of a will of his own.

#### MARS IN THE FIFTH HOUSE.

The native is very independent, enthusiastic, active in mind and body, and is capable of very hard work. The native is generous and candid and the open nature of Leo is intensified. The native is fond of society, sympathetic. He will naturally be possessed of a quick temper, and a martial, aggressive manner, and will often make enemies unintentionally, though this affects the native very little in mind. The native is capable of exerting his authority over others and controlling them, and unless Mars is badly afflicted will rise to a position where



he may utilize his natural powers in this direction. Is ardent and hasty in all affairs of the heart, and often permits the passions and emotions to go unrestrained, and if afflicted by Venus or Urania will meet with disappointment in love, as this will cause the death or separation of the loved one, or there may be some irregular condition in the union. This position does not argue well for the children. They will be male rather than female. Mars here threatens the death or separation from the children or ill-health or accidents to them, and while Mars increases the vitality always, it tends to give accidents, fevers, and when in Leo afflicted, the heart and back are affected, but Mars finds much sympathy in the fiery sign Leo, and is not so bad when afflicted in the nativity. The death of the native will be more or less a public one and may affect many people either for good or evil. The death is likely to be caused in connection with the occupation or public work or with the parents or child through the emotions or passions or through indulgence in luxury or pleasures of the objective side of life. The native may receive legacies or gifts from the parents or superiors in rank.

#### MARS IN THE SIXTH HOUSE.

The planet Mars in the sixth house, the natural home of Mercury: The native will be a diligent worker in any capacity, though best suited for subordinate work, unless Mars be in a sign that will give authority and ruler. The native will do best when associated with others or in partnership, and is not successful in controlling others; possesses little independence, though he may appear to be quite independent. The native will be very ambitious of gaining honor and power, and is ever seeking for fame, but this he scarcely attains, at least through this position alone, for Mars here brings opposi-

tion, reversals and continual difficulties. He is not as open and straightforward as are those generally who come under the Mars rays. This position gives a certain amount of diplomacy and he will follow his will quietly or secretly, though at times unconsciously; the native is quite analytical and can work well in the dark or secretly, and whether for good or evil depends largely upon the horoscope, that is, if the nativity as a whole is good, he will be of a quiet, retiring, reserved nature; if evil, he will be deceitful or work evil deeds in secret. The native will continually meet with opposition from servants, agents, subordinates and even the employees will at times prove false to him. The occupation is likely to be associated with drugs, medicine, hygiene and foodstuffs and in a measure is favorable to science and gives mental activity and natural shrewdness. Mars here will naturally affect the parts of the body ruled by the sixth house, Virgo and Mercury, the complaint being of a Mars nature, fevers and inflammations of the bowels, stomach, etc., and there is liability of these diseases becoming chronic or may be inborn and incurable. The native will lose friends through death, and the same is true of the servants, or it may be through quarrels or misunderstandings. The death of the native will occur quite suddenly and unexpectedly or he may seem to be near death's door many times and yet recover. The death will likely be an obscure one. The native may be isolated or left alone to die or leave the mortal sheath.

#### MARS IN THE SEVENTH HOUSE.

This is the night house of Venus. This position inclines one to be rash, indiscreet and ardent in love and often to a hasty marriage to repent at leisure, and then, too, the marriage is often delayed through disappointment or death of the intended one. The native is bound

to suffer more or less through his affections and will be liable to entanglement to his or her detriment, with the opposite sex. It will be found that the marriage partner possesses great power and influence over the native and he will surely meet with grief or trouble through this, and while his trouble may be indirectly due to his own faults or weakness, it comes through other people. He is criticised and opposed openly and secretly.

The seventh house is the house of war and the public; we shall find great activity in these matters, and as this also relates in natal astrology to the marriage we shall find many peculiar conditions in this associated with the native's life. It must be carefully noted what aspects Venus, Saturn or Jupiter and the Moon give to Mars, as this will make a vast difference in this position, and in this position of Mars, unless beneficially aspected, there will be a severing of bonds through death or disagreement or even death of the native or the marriage partner, or even the friends or associates may be affected by these martial rays. He may meet his death through an enemy or opponent, or it may be through some other persons, though unintentional, possibly one of the opposite sex.

#### MARS IN THE EIGHTH HOUSE.

Mars is strong here, for this is the natural home of Scorpio and the position of Mars here is rather fortunate in a material way. The native is rendered powerful in his undertakings, will be firm, positive and determined. It gives executive ability, a practical mind and is fitted for hard labor and can accomplish much. He is naturally materialistic and matter of fact. Selfishness is prominent and a disregard for the feelings of others. This is good for any occupation under Mars. The early life is threatened by Mars, troubles the health, suffers

most accidents, fevers or even premature death if Mars be badly afflicted by the Sun or Saturn and the Moon. It tends to increase the vitality in adults and elderly persons, but the martial influence may be too intense for children. Mars here, the native will possess a bad temper, if not controlled in time. It favors legacy and gain of money through association with others.

#### MARS IN THE NINTH HOUSE.

The natural home of Jupiter and Sagittarius gives an active mind and is seldom in agreement with others, as he is fixed and positive in his own ideas and frequently at variance with accepted opinions. In religion, the native is militant, sceptical, unorthodox, aggressive, enthusiastic and active, and because he resists the ideas of others and thinks for himself he is liable to change his opinions in important particulars in life, and may leave one religion or thought and take up another. He is mentally and morally brave, daring and fearless of public opinion. He will be somewhat of a traveler, an athlete, a good sailor, rider, walker, etc., though there will be some danger in journeys and athletic pursuits. He is best adapted to occupations of the ninth house and Mars, and will do best in partnerships.

#### MARS IN THE TENTH HOUSE.

The native is fond of public honors and fame and is very ambitious to attain distinction among the multitude. Mars here gives energy to the ambitious and assists him to a position where he can exercise authority and where he will have great responsibility upon his shoulders. The native is fond of exercising authority and will certainly hold a more or less responsible position in life that will give him prominence or honor. Mars when not afflicted by malefics is very powerful in this sign and generally

for good, although there may be passion and irritability shown, as Mars here in the home of Saturn tends to break his icy bonds and assist in a more favorable nature. The native will at times be likely to come in conflict with those above him in authority and superiors and will be more or less unfortunate through them, as he is likely to arouse opposition, enmity, rivalry and censure from those above him. It is not favorable for the mother and little favor for the father, as there is likely to be an estrangement or separation between the native and parents as it may be between the parents themselves. It is not favorable for the brothers and sisters, for letters and writings; he may write letters that will turn to his detriment in some public way, or he may in some cases forge the name of another. The native is liable to pass from the mortal in some public manner or the death may result from the performance of his duty or public or responsible work. The position on the whole is very good for all occupations of a Mars character. There may be a legacy from the father or brothers.

#### MARS IN THE ELEVENTH HOUSE.

The native will be more or less impulsive and abrupt in speech and manner. He may do things unexpectedly, and it may be acts too quickly ere he has stopped to consider the consequences, and the native is apt to sum up facts and opinions and arrive at conclusions very quickly. He is ever prompt and ready for any subject and knows just what to do in an emergency, and will ever have his wits about him. As a speaker, he is a ready, decisive debater and speaks with energy, force and determination, he is fixed and sincere in his opinions and is not easily changed in them, once he has his mind set, as he dislikes change in anything, though he will at times change his views and opinions as to surprise everyone about him.

He is liable by his actions to alienate his friends and will suffer from their opposition and enmity; he will lose some good friends by death or estrangement and will ever be in danger from false friends. The position of Mars here is not favorable in connection with societies, associations, companies or firms and unless Mars have some good aspect from Mercury or Jupiter or the Sun, the native will have some trouble in connection with them. The native is ambitious and aspiring, independent in manner, too much so at times; may seem at times democratic, but there is a great deal of the autocrat in him, and he is fond of leading and guiding others. He may meet his death suddenly or unexpectedly at the house of a friend, or directly or indirectly through a friend or some matter associated with the eleventh house. He may receive gifts and legacies from a friend or from the children. Mars here, is unfavorable for the health and happiness of the children, and there is likely to be an estrangement or separation, and death of the children. Mars here gives overheated blood, fevers and difficulties of Mars nature to the limbs.

#### MARS IN THE TWELFTH HOUSE.

This is not a favorable position for Mars, though the natures of the troubles indicated will differ to a great extent according to the nature of the horoscope as a whole, the prominence of the benefics in the map or otherwise and the aspects Mars may receive from them. This position of Mars here is scarcely understood by students in this science for the reason that Neptune, who has power in this house, has scarcely begun to exert his influence to any great degree upon humanity, and his influences are at this time a combination of Venus and Saturn in a higher form of manifestation.

When Mars is here there are two influences to be con-

sidered, the good and bad. In its bad influence the native will prove to be his worst enemy. He is prone to indolence, irresolution and indecision, changeable, drifts too much and is too open to the influence of others; he is lacking in candor, truthfulness and honesty and is sure to become involved in irremediable difficulties, and misfortunes, which he will be able to trace back to his own faults and actions. The native will suffer from secret enmity in various forms, such as theft, scandal, false reports, and be accused of crime and may even suffer for another's crime. All of these conditions may come to him with or without his deserving them, and then, too, the native may act wrong in this way, and act the secret enemy to others, and when Mars here, is largely the significator of the health, he causes lingering diseases of an incurable nature, or nearly so, it causes pectoral diseases, swellings and irritations to the feet and the general Mars afflictions. There will be danger from water and liquids generally, scalding, poisons, or from foods in liquid form, and is in danger from drowning. The death may occur from his own carelessness or from some secret enemy, and there is liable to be something very unfortunate attending the death. Mars here is not favorable for the parents or the children, and there may be a tendency to dissipation. The native will be easily depressed, gloomy, or pessimistic.

In the better influence of Mars here the native is quiet, retiring, avoiding open rupture or conflict, changing in opinions and lacking in promptness and decision. The native will probably follow two separate occupations at the same time. He may be instrumental in bringing injustice and evil doing to light. He does his work quietly and well, desirous of popularity, but scarcely able to attain it. The idea of detention or restraint belongs to the twelfth house and may accompany this position of Mars and manifest through poverty, ill-health, enmity or crime.

## CHAPTER V.

---

### *Venus in the Twelve Houses and Signs—Effects on Character.*

We now take up the negative feminine planet, Venus, in the various houses, as the nature of Venus, while in the lower vibrations, is in a measure opposite in effect upon humanity, or at least, arrives at certain results through a different method in action brought about by the variance in their natures.

#### VENUS IN THE FIRST HOUSE.

Venus, when placed in the first house, shows one ardent in love, and the native finds it difficult to restrain the affections and feelings when they are once bestowed. Aries being the natural home in the first, and Mars the ruler, accounts largely for these effects of Venus here. The native is fond of love and admiration, though too easily influenced by the opposite sex. Venus here, the native will make friends readily and gives a great degree of popularity among friends. The marriage is generally, an early one, if not aspected otherwise by Mercury or Saturn, and will also be a hasty one, and there is some danger that the native will look too lightly upon the necessary restrictions upon the passions and emotions. Venus placed here gives ability for the study of music, and also lends artistic ability and poetical effusions, and Mars configured here with Venus will tend to strengthen these affirmations, but will make the native more loose and uncertain in the morals, and the native



will be very fond of show, fine clothes and ornaments. The position of Venus here, when taken alone, is favorable for money and gives very good fortune generally in the material affairs of life. The native, however, will be too generous and he will have many losses from others imposing on his good nature, though these losses will generally come through the native's own fault or actions. It will be found that Venus here, as in the position of other planets, depends very largely upon the sign occupying the first house and how far they may accord.

#### VENUS IN THE SECOND HOUSE.

The sign belonging to Venus gives a faithful, affectionate nature, generally fixed, determined, positive and tenacious in the opinions. The marriage is oftentimes delayed as there is apt to be some trouble or disappointment, may be caused through money or may be through the death of marriage partner, or there may be incompatibility of temper or unyielding disposition on one side or the other. The worst of these afflictions will not arise unless brought out or assisted by other cross aspects from the infortunes. This position of Venus here is generally good for money and possessions, and may come to the native through legacy, partnerships or the marriage partner. This position is good for trading and business generally. The native is fond of money and desires to have plenty, for he can only feel that money will obtain anything he desires, still the native is generous and free with his possessions. The native will find success through any of the Venus occupations. The health of the marriage partner will be variable and not good, though apparently of good constitution, and is likely to pass out through some difficulty of the stomach, and Scorpio afflictions of a nature scarcely understood, and of a tumorous, cancerous nature.

## VENUS IN THE THIRD HOUSE.

The native is good-humored and friendly, clean in ideas, and intuitional, is original and inventive, and in order to best work out his earth experience, should receive a good education. This position inclines to a poetical or mystical religion and may accomplish much as a writer, speaker, musician or artist, as this position of Venus refines the mind and internal feelings, and inclines in one of these directions. Harmony is preserved between the native and his brothers and sisters. He may gain financially through matters signified by Gemini and the third house, and may have more than one occupation or may receive money from more than one source. There will be pleasure and profit from journeys and traveling from the third house generally, and to a less extent in the ninth house. There is a likelihood of more than one love affair or marriage, and this position is favorable for marriage and social popularity. This position of Venus is very good for the sisters of the native, if not receiving any cross aspects from the ill fortunes, then the contrary may be expected.

## VENUS IN THE FOURTH HOUSE.

The home of Cancer and the Moon. The native is emotional, kind-hearted and imaginative, and will be in very close association with one of the parents, probably the mother, and may be both. This position inclines to a family life. The position is fairly good for marriage, but not so good for money and finance, as it causes obstacles to come in the way. There may be difference in age or position between the native and marriage partner. The marriage is liable to be delayed for various reasons, the money or occupation or some home difficulties, or there may be some secret reasons for delay. Money or property may be gained through the parents

of the native, or the marriage or business partners, or by some occupation associated with the watery element or some occupation signified by Cancer and the Moon or the fourth house, as houses and property, and the native will likely gain through some humble or unpopular or plebeian occupation. This position is generally favorable for the end of life, if not receiving any cross aspects from other planets of an ill-fortuned nature.

#### VENUS IN THE FIFTH HOUSE.

The house of Leo and its ruler, the Sun, the native is kind-hearted, and the affections and sympathies are very easily moved. The love is ardent and generally constant. The native is popular, is fond of society, company, friends, show, gaiety, pleasures and amusements of every description, and it is impossible for the native to live alone or retired from his fellowman. He must mix with the world and enjoy the company of others. He will benefit through his superiors and attract attention from them.

He should have some occupation of a Venus nature, especially if the Sun throws a benefic aspect; then the native will gain through speculations, parents, children or those in superior rank, through a position or occupation associated with the young and matters of the fifth house. It is favorable for marriage and the birth of children and their prosperity.

#### VENUS IN THE SIXTH HOUSE.

The house of Virgo and Mercury, will bring delays and disappointments in the love affairs, the marriage, etc. The native will likely marry one in a lower station in life. It is good for the health, though the digestion may be affected by overeating or partaking of too rich food; gives love of music, poetry and the fine arts. He will

gain through subordinates and servants or in partnerships, also through occupations of the sixth house and the earth element, those occupations connected with medicines, drugs, foodstuff, gardening, perfumers, etc.

#### VENUS IN THE SEVENTH HOUSE.

This strengthens the better part of the Venus nature, being the home of Libra and the ruler is Venus. It increases the sympathies and kindness of manner, gives greater sociability and popularity, love of music, painting, etc., and ability in these directions. It is very favorable for love, marriage and partnerships. The native will gain money through matters signified by Venus and the seventh house, but will be best under the direction of another, or even if associated with others, either as partner, friend, employer or employee, and the native will be apt to gain much through the marriage partner and marriage.

#### VENUS IN THE EIGHTH HOUSE.

The house of Scorpio and Mars. This position increases the emotions, feelings, passions and appetites of the body, gives fondness for luxuries, pleasure and sensations. The native is strongly attracted to the opposite sex, is ardent in love and passionate in the affections. It may often give undue freedom or forwardness of manner in men and a lack of restraint and modesty in women, and is quite likely to weaken the moral sense in matters of sex, though this may not follow if the horoscope be unafflicted otherwise and gives strength for good. In this position of Venus, the effects depend much upon the sign rising, and also how far the sign and house in which Venus is placed, agree in the influence upon that planet. The native will naturally be attracted to the opposite sex, and will be bound to suffer through them to a

greater or less degree, though this may be overcome in a measure by the benefic rays of some of the fortunes, though never entirely. There will be troubles and difficulties in courtship, love and marriage, though the causes will be much different in various horoscopes, disappointment in love and marriage, loss by separation, death of the loved one or marriage partner, disagreement or jealousy. Money may be received by legacies, gifts or partnerships or from the grandparents, but there is always delay connected with it.

Money may be gained through the occupations of the eighth house and the watery element, though there is likely to be either an extravagant nature, free expenditure, or from one reason or another there is no saving.

#### VENUS IN THE NINTH HOUSE.

The home of Sagittarius and Jupiter strengthens the imaginative and romantic part of the nature, and in a refined nature will give love of beauty, poetry, music, painting, etc.; also inclines the native to a religion of an elevated and mystical nature, with intuition and love of all things noble, harmonious and good. The native often marries one from another country, a foreigner or one at a considerable distance from his own home, and the marriage partner will be apt to follow one of the occupations of the ninth house. It inclines to a plural marriage, and the native may prove inconstant or fickle in affairs of the heart. The native will gain through the affairs associated with the ninth house, Venus and Jupiter, religion, the church and the higher and more intellectual literary work, those involving the higher faculties of the mind and also those subjects associated with the animal side of the sign Sagittarius, horses, shipping, voyaging, traveling, athletics, etc. The native will gain from two or more different sources at the same time, and this

position inclines the native to traveling and especially for pleasure, and the position slightly favors money by gifts and legacies and also through partnerships.

#### VENUS IN THE TENTH HOUSE.

The home of Capricorn and Saturn, the native gains favors from superiors, elders, employers, masters and those above him in the rank of life. It assists in lifting the native up to some position of trust and responsibility from which he will greatly benefit. It gives many friends and acquaintances, social and general popularity. This position of Venus is very favorable for business, commerce, investments, banking, stocks and shares. The native gains through these and other enterprises that are public rather than private, and such things as bring him before the many, rather than the few, and also such occupations that place him in control of others. He gains through the earthly element and also to a slighter extent through occupations of the ninth house and Jupiter. Marriage is delayed through reasons rising out of age, money, occupations or the parents. There will be difference in age, wealth or social position of the native and marriage partner. The native is strongly attached to the parents, often the mother more than the father.

#### VENUS IN THE ELEVENTH HOUSE.

The home of Aquarius, and where Urania finds an abiding place, the native finds harmony with the offspring and may benefit from them. It also gives many friends and acquaintances, and he will benefit from them in gifts and favors. It gives more friends among the opposite sex than his own. It also brings many love affairs and will find trouble in them. There is danger of intrigues and often marriage toward the middle or latter portion of life. There is liable to be difference in the

ages. Occult affairs of the nature of Urania will play an important part in the love or marriage, and there will be strange and unexpected events happen in connection with the marriage of the native. A love affair may be suddenly entered upon or suddenly broken off, or there may be union without marriage or a platonic marriage. This position gives fondness for music, painting, and all beautiful things in art, etc. There will be fondness for pleasure and social life, and the native will join or associate himself with some society for pleasure and to some extent for financial gain. This position favors the acquisition of wealth through partnerships and associations with others, such as companies, firms, societies and also through speculations, banking and investments and Uranian affairs. This position is very good for gaining money by public enterprises and by occupations that bring the native before the public, and also by the assistance of friends and associates, although Venus tends to assist the native in disposing of his means unless Saturn assists him. This position of Venus gives intuitional powers of mediumistic qualities of a high degree, and predisposes to cultivation of the mind and mental faculties, and when Venus is afflicted by Jupiter or Mars especially, the blood will become disordered and will require especial care. This may be felt about once every ten years.

#### VENUS IN THE TWELFTH HOUSE.

This will increase the emotional side of the nature and gives love of the beautiful, which may find expression in painting, sculpture, music or any of the Venus occupations and tendencies; but unless it is well aspected here and the native is developed spiritually, the mental qualities will find expression in the lower planes of life. The material side will predominate. The native will follow more than one occupation at the same time, and this

position of Venus tends to make the native indolent, easy-going, though peaceful and charitable. He will gain from the occupations of the twelfth house, or some retired, obscure or subordinate pursuit, and if Venus be much afflicted, he will lose heavily and find it impossible to gain. He will lose through deception or fraud and his own actions, and will not be too scrupulous in his method of acquiring. He will be careless or fickle in affairs of the heart or friendship. He may marry beneath his station in life or will suffer from the opposite sex, and he will be entangled to his detriment with them.



## CHAPTER VI.

---

### *Aphorisms Relative to the Planets' Aspects and Influences.*

We wish to give attention to a few aphorisms relative to the planets' aspects and influences.

We have learned of the nature and influence of the Moon, and thus we judge that when the Moon governs the horoscope and is well dignified, the native will be a great lover of novelties and mysteries, subject to mutations of a quiet, gentle nature, but timorous and mistrustful; very desirous of traveling and seeing strange countries and witnessing strange scenes; and when the Moon is in good aspect to Mercury, the native will easily acquire language and will learn many; to Jupiter, then, the mind will be taken into religion and Jupiterian offices; to the Sun, then the native will benefit by friends and the thoughts are high and pure in tone and quality; to Mars, then the timidity of the Moon is overcome, and the mind becomes better balanced, so to speak; to the beams of Urania, this assists the romantic nature of the Moon, and will bring the native in contact with weird, peculiar experiences of an occult nature; with Saturn, this tends to make the native more distrustful and suspicious of everyone.

We must keep in mind that these conditions would be more pronounced if Cancer be rising or on the mid-heaven. It is well when the Moon is Lady of the Geniture, to have her placed in a fixed sign. When Mars is strong in a nativity and lord of the seventh house and

not in good aspects to the Sun or Moon or the ascendant, the native is subject to misfortunes in war and controversy, for the seventh house signifies the adversaries, and in this respect they will be too powerful for him to contend against. In this last aphorism, the last part of the sentence explains the former, as we find the seventh house has something to do with the individuality; therefore if we be at peace with ourselves, we shall have no adversaries. The law gives all just measure, and we only reap what has been sown with regard to that house from which the affliction comes.

There is coming a time when Mars will be no longer the God of War, but God of Strength, and the strong can always dispense with war as they can afford to be merciful. When all the planets or most of them are above the earth, the native will become eminent and famous beyond his early environments, and if the planets should be placed in their essential dignities, the native will reach greater eminence and honor than any other in that part of the world.

This is an ancient aphorism and subject to some modification; for instance, the planets may be above the earth, and setting, or be afflicted. If the planets be placed in cardinal signs, or those congenial to the planets so placed, it is surely more fortunate to have the planets placed above the earth, and still many become famous in the latter part of life, as the planets progress upward, above the horizon. Surely fame and notoriety are important astrological considerations. Ill fortunes afflicting the luminaries by body or partial aspect declare him that is then born to be of a very short and sickly life. We may consider this as referring more to the infantile stage, as it would naturally be critical.

## CHAPTER VII.

---

### *Value of Correct Time Most Essential in Astrology— Time Is Existence, but Eternity Is Being.*

Time is measured on our globe by the position of the Sun and the Earth. It is marked by two distinct epochs, day and night, summer and winter, which produce in nature complete opposites, light and dark. For those who practice Astrology, it is most essential above all else to have correct time. Great care should be taken by the parent and teacher to demonstrate to the student the value of time. We know that Astrological calculations are dependent upon accurate observation with regard to time. Chronos or Saturn is the time marker represented by the symbol of an aged man holding an hour glass in one hand, a scythe in the other, a very significant symbol, indeed.

There are, we may say, three classes of individualities and each class looks upon time from different points of view. There are what we may term as time wasters, placing no value upon their own or others' time, the gossips of the world who shuffle through life with an easy, happy-go-lucky manner, which may be summed up in the one word, indifference. These are the idlers who aimlessly get mixed up with the crowd and are carried along with it. They dread to be punctual and seemingly consider it improper to ever be on time, and this is in keeping with their actions in daily life. The duties they have to perform are put off, and throughout the short life they usually exist in the mortal expression, their keynote is procrastination. There need be no doubt about

these persons and their ruling planet, and it is very plainly to be seen that they have not reached the Saturnine stage, but are to be found absorbed in the lunar martial rays and associated with personal feeling and sensations.

The second class are those who value time and come under the Saturnine rays. They are ever noted for their punctuality, forethought, carefulness, patience and prudence. Many of these persons will be found among those who have come in touch with the higher thought and whose spiritual perceptions have been awakened by the contact, ever alert, studious, industrious, they value their own and others' time as much as the other class undervalue it. Their motto is "Time is Money." Without much comparison it can be easily seen that these two classes are quite opposed, and among the undeveloped they usually dislike each other. It is often the case that we meet with the greatest extremes in these two distinct types, made up of indolent, thriftless and careless persons and those who are thoughtful and persevering.

In India, the land of ancient wisdom, the Astrologers who were truly wise knew these types under the names of Tamas and Rajas; Tamas meaning sloth, ignorance; and Rajas, activity, energy and knowledge. They also recognized a third class, known as Sattrā, meaning harmony, peace, wisdom.

There is no doubt that each intelligence must pass through these three stages during the various life expressions, that is, from an inactive stage to activity, and finally to peace and wisdom. We may dismiss from our mind the first of these three classes referred to, recognizing the fact that they are the younger members of our race, and have not yet fully awakened to the responsibilities that await them through experience. As they are too weak to walk, they must creep along, carried hither and thither by the waves of the human tide that

is ever flowing onward, until at last one wave more forcible than the others carries them into a realization that will awaken sooner or later, as there is but one goal before them, and that perfection.

The instinctive consciousness of the lunar vibrations will receive its required number of impressions, and then only will the hour strike, and upon the horizon of their consciousness will finally dawn the value of time. Then will they enter that great body of the second class who are just progressing out of the animal condition and are upon every round of the ladder climbing to the goal. They dimly perceive in the distance and to the symbol of the Moon, known as the half circle, the cross is added, and the taking up of the cross is a symbol that can only be understood by those who know how real and earnest life is, with all its possibilities, its responsibilities and individual efforts.

The symbol of Saturn is suggestive in its construction, if carefully studied, for it is incomplete in the fact that only half of the circle being carried by the cross, it is a distinctive mark of limitation as is all time. It is time that makes slaves of mankind, and it is only when the sense of time has departed that freedom will come. We see Saturn depicted as a carrier of burdens, and the students of Astrology will find that it is the Saturnian upon whom the burden of sorrow falls, and many of earth's children will trace their first taste of sorrow to the so-called affliction of Saturn.

We find that in the early stages of evolution there is to the individual at least irresponsibility. The life of the savage whose one idea becomes self-preservation is in a measure an irresponsible one, and it is not until civilization really begins that the awakening takes place, when the higher faculties are called into action and the individual passes from the vibrations of Lunar Mars to those of

Saturn, from reckless impulse and careless indifference to steadiness, patience and concentration. We find by investigation many different degrees or grades of Saturnian vibrations, and each one of these becomes more or less binding.

Saturn is the great ruler of time and fate, and is absolute in his decree when once he has control of the individual, and not until the last fraction of the debt is paid will he loosen the bonds with which he has bound his captive; then the question, how are we to escape from time, the binder, and reach eternity, the goal for liberated souls.

We have learned that desire was the keynote of all the fate humanity has sown. The individual desires to possess and then tires of possession, and changes his desires or increases them; as civilization advances, wants and desires increase and the binding grows tighter, and soon the soul becomes involved in the chains of fate, and then, too, the higher the civilization, so-called, the more numerous the desires. In this wise humanity becomes bound to limitations, but time continues to roll on, while eternity clings to the objective and holds to form with all its fascinating attachments.

It may take millions of years to thoroughly awaken for expression. Often expression may be experienced while the objective still dominates the soul, each new perception calling out fresh desires and stronger attachments, and the more powerful the Saturnine qualities the stronger are the fetters that bind, until satiated with the fleshpots the soul becomes weary, falling into a sleep, dreams of a land of freedom, and the longing for liberty takes possession, and should the individual be fortunate enough to retain the impression received, then the one great desire for liberty will dominate all else, and the soul seeks to break the chains and find that eternal freedom that awaits it. The soul awakens to the fact that it has

contracted debts that must be paid, and Saturn has now become the keeper of the keys to a higher development, and in order to gain this he must pay the same price as his neighbor, that is self-sacrifice.

The soul must lose itself in order to find self, ever seeking to put time behind by overstepping it, and eventually finds himself beyond Saturn on the highway to freedom. But what shall we find in eternity? is the natural query of the soul, who cannot free its mind from the limitations of fate; but as he proceeds on his way he finds the solution to the problem in his own experience, and learns that time is existence, but eternity is being. Then we must develop our conceptions and strive to think of a consciousness that is not always dependent upon the human brain and its limitations. We must endeavor to know a consciousness that makes no distinction between night and day, or between light and darkness, but perceives the one conscious life running through all without a break, embracing all time into one eternal now, merging the sleeping and waking into one whole and unseparated consciousness.

Those great master intelligences we shall come in touch with are on the side of eternity, and they wait to welcome those who, realizing the true state of things, have cast their lot with the spiritual side of evolution, and with numberless others who have passed through all the degrees of life in the animal and human stages of life, and who have reached a Godlike condition and may become divine, perfected being, who will have accomplished their work, and will devote themselves, not their time, to the further evolution of humanity, who are passing on to the same goal, which is not to be found in time, but is embodied in eternity.

## CHAPTER VIII.

---

### *Helio and Geocentric Systems of Astrology.*

We desire to call your attention at this time to an important feature in the present investigations of humanity relative to the science of Astrology, considering the Helio and Geocentric systems which are used in the practice of the science, without a proper understanding of the principles involved in each.

All persons are but individualized instruments working out an infinite purpose, each one as good and able in his own particular line or mission as another, and the principles of Astrology teaches that we obtain that which is assigned to us, the results depending upon the progress of the individual. Our pleasures and sorrows are regulated by our freedom in appreciation of what is meted out to us; therefore the benefits of this science are derived from a true knowledge of the conditions before us, thus enabling us to fortify the mind for future environments, through assisting each other or by criticising each other. We can in no way injure or help our own condition except our assisting or criticising affects our own mind. One may find happiness in suffering upon the cross if he so wills it, or he may be most miserable upon a throne.

Knowledge is power. Seek ye first the kingdom of heaven which is within self, and all things else shall be added unto you, are ancient aphorisms concerning these truths, though the power does not mean physical strength nor worldly possessions.



It is quite impossible to disprove the general laws of Geocentric Astrology, while many may be able to disprove their own misconceptions of it. It is not the purpose to oppose the entire system of Helio-centric Astrology; but what we desire to demonstrate is that the ideas taught by the Helio-centric Astrologers, that the Geocentric system is founded upon an ignorant belief that the Sun revolved around the Earth, is false. This error is due to a misunderstanding of the controversy between Galileo and the priests, and amounts to the same thing as the present opposition between the two systems.

If such as are able, will but consider the matter from evidence in belle lettres, at and prior to the time of Galileo, they will perceive the error, and would soon learn that all Helio-centric claims are fully and clearly embodied in the Geocentric system, and that, too, with greater exactitude. The Helio-centric system was used at a time when circles of position were employed to find the planets' places, and before the discovery was made that the arcana might be blended in a figure composed of but eight lines with easier and better results.

To prove this, let a large circle be drawn for Helio measurements. Place the Sun in the centre, and observe that the solar arc in all its immensity does not so much as fill one degree of the Zodiac. A point in the circle will then answer for the Sun. Draw around this pin point circles relatively distant from the Sun, representing the orbits of the planets, not forgetting to include the Earth between Venus and Mars. Now place a pin point on any part of each line and make your measurements from both Sun and Earth respectively, and you have the old system of which both Helio and Geocentric judgments were formed according to desired application. The inferiors would here be found pictorially inside the Earth's circle with the superiors outside. Then again

it was discovered that a circle drawn about the Earth pin-point, with semi-diameter extending to the Sun, would give the same result by marking the Sun and planets progressively about the circle. The Earth's relative position was retained by the Ascendant on eastern horizon, while lordship was given the several planets and the Sun.

With the Sun at Leo in the fixed centre, the polarity of the fiery Leo, which is watery; Cancer was assigned to the Moon as a marker for the Earth, with the Part of Fortune, an *invented* marker, so to speak, to supply a necessary deficiency in the arrangement. Now, in order to demonstrate this, cut out a circle to represent the Earth's circle and attach it with a pin at what we term Leo, or on the cusp of the fifth house. Now draw straight lines between the Earth's circle from the last degree of Gemini to the first degree of Virgo, also last degree of Taurus to the first degree of Libra, and so on to the last of Aquarius, to the first degree of Capricorn. Then you will perceive the harmony of previous circles of positions with the one exception, and that is the Earth.

The Earth is found to be provided for by the line of horizon which answers for either Sun or Earth, while Cancer, the home of the Moon, is representative of the polarity of the Earth to the Sun, designated by the Moon, the satellite having an influence of its own.

It may be somewhat difficult to comprehend this Earth matter without drawing, but the Earth in this arrangement requires no circle of position, as being opposite of the Sun, it can never be elsewhere than in the opposite sign, which the centre represents, whenever the Sun pin point may be, in swinging the Earth circle above the Sun. It may be easily discerned by trying to demonstrate by the method of circles of position heretofore spoken of.

The declination of the Earth is provided for by the swing around the individual line North or South, according to whether the Earth circle is above or below the Sun pin point; and you may also note in demonstrating these facts, that the eastern horizon of the Earth's circle travels about the Sun on the Earth's circle of position, which is found to be between Mars and Venus, or at the thirtieth degree of Aries, forming a square with first of Leo, where from the Helio-centric system it is in the Mid-heaven from the Sun, or the Sun is in the Mid-heaven from it, the actual line between darkness and light; or to put it in another form, creating a crepuscular or twilight to the first house; for herein begins the life; and this fact of itself should prove that the Geocentric system was framed with a full knowledge of Helio-centric laws, otherwise the eastern point, in which no star may be at the time of birth, be given as the point of life. From this point to its square in the Earth's yearly movement about the Sun is the accorded limit of life in the mortal.

The two houses of the several planets are but the poles of the planetary circles, or the polarities of the face of the Earth to them in the diurnal revolution. Lordships in the Geocentric system are but Heliocentric features incorporated in the Geocentric. Now destroy the large circle, and in its place use the Earth's circle with the first house, always at the east, and then you have the Helio-centric circles of position always denoted by the cusps, which are then the signs of the Helio-centric, without placing a planet therein. Now mark your planets in their proper places according to Geocentric measurements, and this will give the relative positions of the Sun and planets to the Earth. Then place the Moon as a marker, and you may readily perceive whether there are special rays striking the Earth, working other varia-

tions. Put in Part of Fortune and you will be provided with all the Helio or Geocentric features required from which to make judgment. What these will not denote, in natal Astrology, nothing else will, except it be the fixed stars.

## PART SECOND.

### CHAPTER IX.

#### Hindu Astrology.

HINDU ASTROLOGY; it will be in keeping here to give a little light upon this system of astrology which has many of the ancient principles contained therein. In the working of Hindu Astrology various periods are considered. The first is known as the Ayanamsha period. Having the horoscope of birth to work from, made in the usual manner, the first consideration is to convert the birth date into terms of the Hindu Zodiac in the following manner: first, from the year of birth subtract the number four hundred and ninety-eight, and this will give the Ayanamsha period; second, multiply the Ayanamsha period by fifty and one-half, and reduce this to degrees, minutes and seconds of time; then uniformly subtract the number of degrees, minutes and seconds from the cusps of the modern figure of birth, then from the planets, places and the figure of birth. This obtained is the horoscope of birth according to the Hindu system. It is essential that the subtraction take place from each cusp of the figure that has been erected, and not from the ascendant or midheaven alone, and the same with the planets.

For instance, say a planet in the ordinary horoscope held a position seven degrees removed from the cusp of the eleventh, it would naturally hold the same position relatively in the Hindu figure. Then come the asterisms or Nakshatrams, as they are termed in Sanskrit. These are twenty-seven in number, and at times an aster-

ism falling in Capricorn making twenty-eight in number. This is used for the purpose of branches of Prashnu or horary astrology, and these twenty-eight asterisms correspond to what is known as the mansions of the Moon, a system at times used by Hermetists.

Now, each asterism possesses its own specific nature in a similar manner to the signs of the Zodiac. A change corresponding thereto generally takes place in the life of a native at the Moon's transit from one to another of them. The asterisms count from the beginning of the Hindu Zodiac for purposes of this system, and are exactly thirteen degrees and twenty minutes in extent each. Asterism is divided into four parts. These are termed padams or quarters, but in order to simplify them we may term them parts, as there are thirty degrees in each sign, and as there are thirteen degrees and twenty minutes in each asterism, it naturally follows that one sign will then contain just two and one-fourth asterisms, that is, we may say for simplicity, two asterisms and one part or fourth.

It will be necessary to give a table for this that will correspond to the figure in use here, that is, taking the first sign, Aries.

In this sign are contained four parts or the whole of the first asterism, Ashvini, also four parts or the whole of the second asterism, Bharani; also there is contained in this sign one part of the third asterism, namely Krittika, the remaining three parts being contained in the next sign Taurus.

The sign Taurus embraces the last three parts of the asterism Krittika, the four parts of Rohini and the first two parts of Mrigashirsha.

The sign Gemini contains the last two parts of Mrigashirsha, the four parts of Ardra and the first three parts of Punarvasu.

The sign Cancer contains the last part of Punarvasu, the whole of Pushya and the whole of Aslesha.

The sign Leo contains the whole of Magha and the

whole of Purvaphalguni and the first part of Uttaraphalguni.

The sign Virgo contains the last three parts of Uttaraphalguni, the whole of Hasta and the first two parts of Chitra.

The sign Libra contains the last two parts of Chitra, the whole of Svati and the first three parts of Vishaka.

The sign Scorpio contains the last part of Vishaka, the whole of Anuradha, and the whole of Tyeshta.

The sign Sagittarius contains the whole of Mula, also the whole of Purvabhadra, and the first part of Uttara-shadra.

The sign Capricorn contains the last three parts of Uttarashadra, the whole of Shravana and the first two parts of Dhanistha.

The sign Aquarius contains the last two parts of Dhanistha, the whole of Satabhisha and the first three parts of Purvabhadra.

The sign Pisces contains the last part of Purvabhadra, the whole of Uttarabhadra and the whole of Revati.

These may now be arranged in a regular form with Aries, Leo and Sagittarius occupying the top division, that is, the fiery triplicity; then the earth triplicity; then the air, and last the water triplicity.

Now corresponding to the top line, Ashvini in Aries, Magha in Leo and Mula in Sagittarius, we write Dragon's Tail and the number seven; directly below this we place Venus and the number twenty, and for the last line the Sun and the number six. First line of earth triplicity, we also place the Sun and the number six; the second line the Moon and the number ten; the last line, Mars and the number seven. The first line of the airy triplicity, we place Mars and the number seven; the second line we place the Dragon's Head and the number eighteen; the last line of airy triplicity we place Jupiter and number sixteen. For the first line of water triplicity, we place Jupiter and number sixteen; second line, Saturn and num-

ber nineteen; the last line we place Mercury and number seventeen. Now, by referring to the table when placed in the described position we find in the first column and beneath it four parts Ashvini, four parts Bharani and one part Krittika; which means that in this sign Aries contained the two asterisms named and one-fourth of the other.

Then opposite to Ashvini we find in the second column Magha under Leo and Mula under Sagittarius, and still further in the same line we find the Dragon's Tail or Ketu, as it is termed by the Hindus, and the figure seven means that Ashvini, Magha and Mula are all ruled by Ketu or Dragon's Tail, and that his period or rule extends seven years.



FIERY TRIPLICITY.

	♈	♉	♊	♋	♌	♍	♎	♏	♐	♑	♒	♓
	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Ruler.	Time.
Ashvini, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♂	7 years
Bharani, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♀	20 years
Krittika, . . . . .	1	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	☉	6 years

EARTH TRIPLICITY.

	♈	♉	♊	♋	♌	♍	♎	♏	♐	♑	♒	♓
	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Ruler.	Time.
Uttarashadra, . . . . .	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	☉	6 years
Shravana, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♁	10 years
Dhanistha, . . . . .	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	♂	7 years

AIRY TRIPLICITY.

	♈	♉	♊	♋	♌	♍	♎	♏	♐	♑	♒	♓
	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Ruler.	Time.
Chanista, . . . . .	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	♂	7 years
Satabisha, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♁	18 years
Purvabhadra, . . . . .	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	♃	16 years

WATER TRIPLICITY.

	♈	♉	♊	♋	♌	♍	♎	♏	♐	♑	♒	♓
	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Parts.	Ruler.	Time.
Puruabhadra, . . . . .	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	♃	16 years
Uttarabhadra, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♂	19 years
Revati, . . . . .	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	♁	17 years

The Hindu names for the planets are as follows: The Sun is Surya; the Moon, Chandra; Mars, Kupa; Mercury, Budhan; Jupiter, Cura; Venus, Shukra; Saturn, Shanitho; Dragon's Head or Moon's North Node, Rahu; and the Dragon's Tail or the Moon's South Node is termed Keteo. The total of the various periods is one hundred and twenty years. This is considered by the Hindus to correspond to the natural life period.

The natural life period of one hundred and twenty years, as considered by the Hindus, in a way, has a relationship with the Zodiacal circle of three hundred and sixty degrees and is found to be just three times one hundred and twenty. The Zodiacal circle is divided into twenty-seven asterisms, of thirteen degrees and twenty minutes each, and it will be seen that when the life period of one hundred and twenty is divided by nine, the number of the signification employed gives thirteen years and four months, so that there is a proportion of one degree for each year of life, as in the system given heretofore. Then, too, it will be seen that the basis of the Hindu system lies in the triad, that is three times one hundred and twenty, equals three hundred and sixty, and three times forty equals one hundred and twenty, and three times thirteen and one-half equal forty, and three times three equals nine.

In regard to the twelve divisions of the circle, the Hindu system is similar also. The order of the signs is the same, and the natures of both the signs and their lords are essentially the same, as we have given in recent lessons; while the signs have no symbols in the Hindu system, they consider Aries the first house and mark the ascendant, Lagnum, or by the letter L.

---

In the infinity of time and space, we may permit our thoughts to dwell and gather unto ourselves the understanding of all life, and follow it from the first manifestation upon this, our earth planet up to the present time, and we can recognize the true workings of an infinite mind, evolving from the finite non-individualized back to infinity individualized.

In various parts of India the systems vary in some particular, but all tend to the same end, that is, the first principal condition is to obtain the rising sign and from this, as a starting point, the rest is comparatively easy, as the remaining signs are equally and uniformly distributed through the twelve houses, though there are no symbols utilized to indicate this fact.

While in some parts of India at the present day there may be many students who use the tables of houses, and indicate the oblique ascension of the signs, these have combined their own system with that of the modern ideas.

In the most ancient of all Nadis, the Brighu Samhita, a great many figures are given, but ordinarily little attention to oblique ascension is given.

The names of their Zodiacal signs which correspond to our system are as follows: Aries, the corresponding term is Mesham; for Taurus, Vrishafhan; for Gemini, Mithuna; for Cancer, Katakam; for Leo, Simha; for Virgo, Kanya; for Libra, Tulam; for Scorpio, Vrishchika; for Sagittarius, Dhamus; for Capricorn, Makaram; for Aquarius, Kumbha; and for Pisces, Minam. These are the Sanskrit words, the interpretation of which responds to the Latin terms.

The next point for consideration is houses, and it is here that the system of Hindu astrology becomes perplexing to the modern student, for the reason that the great variety of seemingly unconnected things which are attributed to the several houses by the Jyoshis appear to be without system. In the considerations of the various rulerships of the houses, the five physical senses or Gnanendriyas are attributed to the first house; at the

---

It is self knowledge that must be attained by each individual without which mankind must drift on the great ocean of life without purpose or plan to aid him, for how can he without a knowledge of the law become conscious. All evolution means, then, the seeking of self.

same time the eyes are ruled in the same system by the second house, while the ears are ruled by the third house. In the same way religion is considered to be ruled by the first house.

As stated in the Hindu system, the five senses are attributed to the first house, that is, the manifestation of these will be governed by the conditions and aspects existing in the first house, and while the religion is also said to be ruled by the first house; at the same time all that constitutes it and from which it is built up comes under the ninth house—namely, education, temples, religious instruction. The Thread Ceremony or Upadesha, also the occult spiritual powers or Siddhis, all these come under the rule of the ninth house.

It is noticeable that Hindu astrologers attribute the fourth house to the mother, while the tenth house rules the father, also indicating honor, fame, the family estate and the profession, while in this system the sixth house is considered to rule the enemies. It is noticeable that in these things the opposite house is used, and thus receives the opposition by reflection, and in this wise may find some reason for this ruling; also in the twelfth house, they prescribe monetary losses and as an evil house, but in the method of computing the effects of aspects, etc., it can be more clearly understood why this is considered in this manner.

The aspects in the Hindu system are counted from sign to sign. Those in one-half or one-fourth sign are employed as the Semisquene, sexquidrali aspect, semi-sextile aspect, etc. The trikonain or trine aspect is the principal aspect, and the half trikonain or sextile belongs to the same order. Both of these are favorable. The Kindra or evil aspects give good results when good planets are so placed, and evil where the planets are evil.

The method of signifying aspects is to refer to the number of signs from the planet as significator which the planet or star aspecting may hold. In this wise, if Jupiter

be posited in the second house and Venus in the third house of the figure, then Venus is referred to as in the second from Jupiter and third from the Lagnam or the sign ascending. In the judgment of a horoscope the conditions of the planets are taken by sign and house—that is, by essential and accidental dignities or debilities, as we have heretofore interpreted; and the signs and their rulers are essentially the same as the modern system.

The houses are also the same—Kendra or Angular, the first, fourth, seventh and tenth; Panapara or Succedent, the second, fifth, eighth and eleventh; the Apokalima or cadent, the third, sixth, ninth and twelfth. Of these houses, the third, fifth, 9th and eleventh are uniformly good, while the sixth, eighth and 12th are considered evil; while the nature of the first, second, fourth, seventh and tenth depends upon the planets posited in them.

These aspects may be counted from any significator, and are not to be restricted to the houses bearing these numerals in the figure itself—that is, placing Mars in the eighth, in Virgo, and the Sun in Taurus in the fourth house; here Mars is evil in regard to the third house, Aries on cusp of third, but is in accidentally good aspect to the Sun, being in the fifth sign or trine aspect from that luminary.

---

From this we see that a planet when placed in a house or sign that is considered evil, also affects the house upon which the sign it rules is placed, that is, Mars ruling Aries is in evil position, and thus the condition reflects back upon the third house of which it rules in this particular figure.

## CHAPTER X.

---

### *Effects of the Combinations of the Planets, by Period and Sub-Period, as Considered by the Hindu System.*

The general rule in regard to the planetary relations is that of temporal relation; that is, all planets posited in the tenth, eleventh, twelfth, second, third and fourth houses from the significator, and those also which are themselves of benefic nature, and in the same sign as the significator, are considered of good fortune, while all others are evil. This is a simple and sure rule, and if due allowance be made for the accidental and essential strength of the planets a correct judgment may be rendered; at the same time, the essential or natural sympathies of the planets among themselves must not be lost sight of, for a temporal relationship cannot entirely prevail against a natural and inherent one that is contrary to it.

The subtraction of Ayanamsha is not for the purpose of marking the exact degrees held by the planets in the Hindu Zodiac, but is for the purpose of determining what change of sign, if any, is due to them by the conversion from one Zodiac to another. Thus, in the changing or deducting the Ayanamsha from the ascendant, it would naturally change from one sign into another, or place different signs on the cusps of the houses, while the planets' places would be somewhat changed; while Urania is not considered in the system of Parashara and of the Hindus, and is therefore left out of the figure generally.

The signs, too, are differently placed in regard to the houses being equally distributed throughout, as we have explained heretofore without regard to oblique ascen-

sion ; thus, the map would present a different aspect than when presented by the modern system.

There are various methods of erecting or drawing the horoscopal figure among the Dravidians of South India and the Aryans of the North ; the first house is placed indifferently in various parts of the figure by the several schools of astrologers, though all agree as to the placing of the planets and signs in the same relative position.

Their method of drawing a figure varies from the modern circle, as they use the square, which custom originated among the ancient priesthood as used in the temples, though it answers the same purpose as the circle, and is better understood by their system. First a large square is drawn, and this is divided into twelve small uniform squares, four on each side, leaving a large square in the center to tabulate the name of native, birth date, etc. Only the ascending sign is marked upon the map, it being understood that the signs are on their respective houses. If Capricorn was ascending, then Aquarius would be on the second, Pisces on the third, Aries on the fourth, etc. The Dragon's Tail and Dragon's Head are considered of great importance by the Hindus in the calculation of effects. The Dragon's Tail is considered an enemy to all the planets except Jupiter, but is considered friendly to him ; while the Sun, Moon, Saturn, Mars, Venus, Mercury and Dragon's Head are friendly to Jupiter. Saturn, Mars, Venus and Mercury are friendly to all except the Dragon's Tail, and the luminaries also are considered friendly to all except the Dragon's Tail.

*The Sub-Periods.—How obtained.*

The sub-periods are obtained by multiplying together the years due to the planet ruling the period and sub-

---

In a study of the active expression of the law, that is the divine science of astrology, we see that all evolution consists of an evolving life, passing from one expression to another as it evolves, and thus storing in itself the experiences gained through these various expressions ; thus the one life is manifested in varied expressions.

period, and then cutting off the last figure of the product and multiplying it by three, and the result will be days. The first figure in the product will be termed months. Thus, to find the sub-period due to the Moon in its own period, which is ten years: ten multiplied by ten equals one hundred; cutting off the last figure gives ten months, as there is a cipher for the last figure of the product, and therefore in this case there are no days for the sub-period. Then, for instance, take another example: to find the sub-period of Mars, in the period of the Sun, the Sun's period being six years and the Mars period being seven years, multiply the Mars period seven by the Sun's period six, equal forty-two, which would equal four months and six days, cutting off the last figure and multiplying by three.

Bupti is the term applied to the Sun's period, and they are subdivided into Antaram periods, and in order to determine their duration, first divide the months of the Bupti period by four, and this will give so many days, hours, minutes, etc.; then divide the days of the Bupti period by five, and this will give so many hours, minutes and seconds; then the days, hours, minutes and seconds thus produced must be multiplied by the total period, or Dasha, of the planet, whose Antaram period is required; as, for instance, the Antaram period of Jupiter in the sub-period Bupti of Saturn and the period, or Dasha, of Dragon's Tail or Ketu; then we take, first, the period required for the Dragon's Tail; the period is seven years.

Saturn's sub-period equals thirteen months and nine days; Jupiter's Antaram period is one month, twenty-five days, nine hours and forty-eight minutes, obtained as follows: first, thirteen divided by four equals three days and six hours; second, nine divided by five equals one hour and forty-eight minutes, the total being three days, seven hours and forty-eight minutes, and this period multiplied by sixteen, the total period of Jupiter, whose Antaram period is required, which we have given; this equals



Jupiter's Antaram period in the sub-period of Saturn and the period of the Dragon's Tail, or the Hindus would say Ketu, Dasha, Shani, Bupti Guru Antaram.

It was the ancient custom to divide these periods into the most minute parts, even to the Swara or breath, a period of a few seconds, which you can see would be more easily accomplished than to determine the effects or results due to these minute periods, though the inner periods or Antaram periods answered all practical purposes.

The order of the planets in the successive subdivisions of the periods were as follows: in all the cases, the planet whose period is subdivided takes first place, and the rest follow in their order observed in the table of asterisms; that is, Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury. Thus, if the period belongs to the Moon, then the Moon will rule the first sub-period, also the first Antaram period of that sub-period, and then comes the sub-period of Mars in the period of the Moon; also the first Antaram period of the sub-period will be ruled by Mars. ,

---

The object of giving these periods, sub-periods, etc., of the Hindu system is for the purpose of bringing to our minds more clearly certain periods used in the modern system of astrology. This will all be made clear to you as we proceed.

## CHAPTER XI.

---

### *Interpretation of the Various Periods and Sub-Periods of the Planets, Their Effects.*

The Dragon's Head or Kahn, and Dragon's Tail or Ketu, have no houses assigned to them, but the sign they are posited in, and the planets which they are in conjunction with show the influence they transmit in the figure. The Dragon's Tail finds reception in the sign Taurus; the Dragon's Head finds reception in the sign Scorpio. The effects of the periods and sub-periods, measured from the asterism held by the Moon at birth, and known as the *Desa Bukthi Phala*, are given variously in Sanskrit and vernacular works, but that of most importance is the *Kalamritan*, a treatise upon this system known as the *Para Shara*.

We will now consider the interpretation of the various periods and sub-periods of the planets, or their effects. During the Sun's sub-period there will be difficulties and turbulence among the relatives, quarreling with those in

The Moon's sub-period: During this time the native will gain from his superiors, and be in favor with their success in new enterprises, though some troubles are shown with the opposite sex, and also with the eyes. These conditions will prevail more particularly at the time when the Moon passes through her own sign Cancer.

Mars' sub-period: This brings rheumatic complaints, fevers, quarrels, dysentery. There is waste or extravagance shown by theft and carelessness, and the efforts of the native will not be successful in new enterprises.

The Dragon's Head sub-period brings many troubles

and fears, changes, etc., but this will depend much upon the house and sign that it is placed in.

Jupiter's sub-period: Friends will benefit the native, and he will gain in knowledge and rise to some distinction in his work. They will be associated with people of high station and will be able to overcome obstacles that may come in the way. It denotes a happy period, a gain in wealth or in the birth of children.

Saturn's sub-period shows sickness to the family, much anxiety and trouble on account of the family and home affairs. Enemies will rise against him. There will be losses and much unhappiness, and he may be forced to flee from his home or country. This will cause enforced estrangement from home and kindred.

In Mercury's sub-period, the friends of the native will turn against him and will become his enemies. The mind will be greatly afflicted, at times, temporary insanity, troubles through the children, and he will likely make some changes in his abiding place, possibly some distance from his native home. He will be involved in some disputes with his superiors. He may wander here and there at this period, not being able to settle in any one place long at a time. There is much mental trouble shown.

The Dragon's Tail sub-period: The mind will be afflicted, nervous exhaustion and fainting. He will go to some distant place, disputes will arise; there will be troubles among relatives and companions, and there will no benefits accrue at this time unless the Dragon's Tail be well placed and receiving good aspects from the Sun or Jupiter.

In the sub-period of Venus there is a possibility of marriage, though some illness is shown, caused through some

---

We must not demand an impossible world, for as our minds broaden we shall realize that the great infinite law never fails; though human plans may be shattered, and human prescience lamentably err, the brain may stumble, and the reason quiver, but the great law goes on to its appointed end.

excess of pleasure; but in the main it is a pleasant, happy period, and the native will be influenced to do many good acts.

We will now consider the Moon's period, and sub-periods of the Moon. Marriage sometimes takes place during the rule of this sub-period, and it is considered a favorable time for new enterprises. The native will accomplish some noble action and receive commendation; accordingly it will bring him into public notice. Change of residence is shown, and there may be birth of children.

The sub-period of Mars, in the period of the Moon, shows useless quarrels and litigation, disputes of all kinds. The native will be rash, impetuous, headstrong and stubborn. This will bring its own natural results upon him. There will be loss of property, cutaneous affections, dangers of fire in April and May, danger of disputes between husband and wife and in the family, or between lovers, and in regard to marital affairs.

In the sub-period of Dragon's Head, in the Moon's period, this will be apt to stir up the enemies of the native; loss of property and sickness is likely to occur, and the sign the Dragon's Head occupies will denote the nature of the sickness. There will be enmity of those in superior rank or station, and anxiety as to the welfare of the family and home.

In the sub-period of Jupiter, in the Moon's period, the property will increase. There will be prosperity and the native will receive benefits from those in superior station, such as the father, master, governor, or ruling powers, and will also give birth of children.

In the sub-period of Saturn, in the Moon's period, the wife, or husband, or partner may pass from the mortal form, or they may be separated from one another from some cause. There will be much mental trouble. There will be loss of estate, and, if other directions occur in affliction at the same time, the native may lose his all, and

he may be slandered or dishonored. There will be sickness, and his friends may turn against him.

In the sub-period of Mercury, in the Moon's period, the native will find a pleasant time; his mental troubles and quarrels will cease, and children will find a pleasant, favorable period. He will prosper and his wishes and desires will be attained, and during the time when the Sun passes through the sign Virgo he will be studious and attain intellectual achievement.

In the sub-period of the Dragon's Tail, in the period of the Moon, there will be sickness, fever, hurts to the eyes, accidents by fire, and dropsical affections. The mental will be especially disturbed and much trouble will arise. There will be public criticism and displeasure. The press will attack his honor and reputation, but it will come largely through his own carelessness, or his own undoing.

In the sub-period of Venus, in the Moon's period, the conditions and influences here experienced will depend largely upon the position of Venus in regard to the Moon, and the sign rising, as in evil directions, there will be sickness, loss of favor, etc., or the reverse, if in good directions.

The Sun's sub-period, in the Moon's period: There will be feverish conditions and bilious complaints, pains in the eyes. In the effects of this, much will depend upon the relative aspects and position of the Sun and Moon.

We shall now consider the Mars period in the sub-period of Mars. There will be danger of accidents to the native according to the sign in which Mars is posited, and when the Sun passes through the sign Aries and

---

Each planet rules over certain regions of the brain, which will be developed according to the strongest influences, and there are in number about forty-nine distinct mental faculties which are indicated according to the fullness of their organs or their development, and the character is developed according to the combination of these faculties.

Scorpio, in which Mars has chief rule, he will have quarrels and disturbances with superiors and through people ruled by Mars, and in the month of July, when the Sun comes to the square of Aries, there will be violence.

In the sub-period of Dragon's Head, in Mars' period, the native will suffer in health according to the sign in which Dragon's Head is placed. There will be loss to relatives. There will be blood and skin affections, or severe disease of the skin by poison.

In Jupiter, sub-period of the Mars period shows loss of money, enemies will be made, and will cause the native much trouble. The end of this sub-period will prove more beneficial to him, and he will gain favor from superiors and priests, bishops etc.

In the sub-period of Saturn, in the Mars period, there will be quarrels, litigation, loss of property, loss of office or position, much worry and anxiety, and the native will be called upon to defend his honor and character.

In the sub-period of Mercury, in the Mars period, the native will be studious, and knowledge, and the fruits of knowledge, will come to him, and the results of Saturn's sub-period will disappear quickly. The wealth will increase, the mental will be clear and active, and he will have his business well in hand. When the sub-period occurs at the time when the Sun is passing through Gemini or Virgo, the native will be slandered or criticised in the press.

The sub-period of Dragon's Tail, in the Mars period, causes family quarrels. There will be continued controversy among his own people, resulting in litigation and trouble to the native. Poisonous complaints will trouble him, and trouble through the opposite sex, and many enemies will cause him worry and anxiety.

In the sub-period of Venus, in the Mars period, the native will enjoy happiness and pleasure in his home, and the Venus affairs will be successful. He will gain in estate, and he will have an inclination toward religious observ-

ance and festivities, and he is benefited through his associations, and greatly influenced by churchmen and secretaries. There will be some unpleasantness through the opposite sex, but this will be only for a short time, and will pass as quickly as it came. He will find benefit in traveling, and will derive much pleasure therefrom, though it will be necessary to be careful and not go to excess, as affections of the skin and blood are shown.

In the sub-period of the Sun, in the Mars period, there will come grave anxieties, also fevers and other inflammatory affections. There will be danger of fires and difficulties with persons in rank and position, and the wife or partner is likely to be afflicted with disease, and many enemies will arise against him.

The sub-period of the Moon, in the Mars period, shows profit and gain in wealth and estate, and there is likely to be improvements in the home, buildings, etc., or renovation of same, though the end of this period does not augur well and shows a decrease to the native.

---

In the considerations of these periods and sub-periods, etc., in the natal horoscope we must understand that they also apply to the mundane affairs, and have in a general way a similar effect upon countries and nations. In this, the country ruled by planet or sign is most to be considered.

## CHAPTER XII.

---

### *Interpretation of the Various Periods and Sub-Periods (Continued).*

We will now consider the Jupiterian period sub-periods. The time in which these periods and sub-periods begin to influence will be made clear as we proceed. In the Jupiterian sub-period of the Jupiterian period, we find the native in prosperity, with good position, and is favored by friends and neighbors. The estate will be increased, and there will be pleasure and happiness in the home. Many benefits will accrue to the native from the employment or occupation, from the mother, judges, lawyers, priests, bishops and the clergy, and he will be deeply interested in religious matters.

In the Saturn sub-period of the Jupiterian period there will be an increase of property and the affairs of the home will improve financially, but there will be gouty affections, rheumatism in the limbs, troubles through the wife or partner, and in the end of the period will cause a falling away of trade in the profits and credit.

In the Mercury sub-period in the Jupiterian period the native gains by knowledge of the fine arts, will receive favors from superiors, employers, etc., and, if married, shows birth of child.

In the Dragon's Tail sub-period of the Jupiterian period the partner, wife or husband of the native is liable to pass from the mortal at this time; changes will be wrought in the home of the native, and there will be separation from friends and relatives, and his business may fail, or he may



dispose of it at great loss, and he will feel these influences for some time.

In the Venus sub-period of the Jupiterian period there will be success in business and the professions generally, and there will be pleasure in the home, a reunion of the family, or the like. The best months will be in May and October, that is, when the Sun is passing through the signs Taurus and Libra, over which Venus has rule.

The sub-period of the Sun in the Jupiterian period shows gains and success, the native performs some good deed, though loss of vitality and strength may be experienced. He may have a spell of sickness, or disease will manifest according to the sign the Sun is in, but these will pass away with the sub-period.

In the sub-period of the Moon, in the Jupiterian period, the property will increase and the native gains friends and acquires estate, also benefits and happiness come to him through the children, and all good efforts of the past will render their fruits to the native.

In the sub-period of Mars, in the Jupiterian period, there is an increase in the business, but there is much expense incurred and debts are made, some trouble over them, which will come to litigation. It is a busy period for the native.

In the sub-period of the Dragon's Head, in the period of Jupiter, benefits will come from the partner or the husband or wife. There will be an increase of business, and success will attend his efforts.

We shall now consider the Dragon's Head or the Moon's North Node period and sub-periods. In the Dragon's Head sub-period of the Dragon's Head period:

---

In judging of the effects of any period of life, attention must be given to the position and configuration of the planet ruling that period as determined by the divisions of time, that is, the life period into its periodical effects, as in the periods, sub-periods, etc. Its basis is the Moon's place at birth, according to the condition of the planets ruling the required period.

This shows affliction to rulers, superiors, senior partners, the head of the family, etc., brings mental anxiety also, some removals or changes to the native, and rumors and scandals will occur in regard to his actions.

In the sub-period of Jupiter, in the period of Dragon's Head, the native will gain through churchmen, nobles and those in a higher position; benefits will come to him, gifts, etc., and his affairs and undertakings will prove successful. The native will become engaged or married, if not already so, at this time.

In the sub-period of Saturn, in the period of Dragon's Head, the enemies will strive to overcome the native, will cause him much trouble and anxiety. Severe illness will fall upon him. There will be quarreling, disputes, etc. Biliousness, rheumatism and trouble will come from unexpected sources.

In the sub-period of Mercury: the first portion of this sub-period will prove beneficial financially, as the native will improve the time, will be seriously inclined, and will gain in wealth; but in the latter portion he will suffer through his own actions. There will be enmity against him, as the attention of others will be called to his actions, and he will be criticised by the public in general.

In the sub-period of Dragon's Tail: In this period there is extreme danger of accidents, hurts and poisons, ill health to the offspring. There will be swellings in the body, some peculiar affections. There will be troubles on account of the partner or wife or husband, and he will receive some injury from superiors.

In the sub-period of Venus, in this period, there will be acquisition of wealth; will make many friends, and the husband or wife will be favored. Benefits from superiors are shown, though some trouble will arise through some treachery or deceit, and false friends will come to light in their true colors; but at the end of this sub-period these evils will disappear, and pleasure will be derived.

In the sub-period of the Sun, in this period, quarrels

will arise on account of the children or some member of the family, but these will pass away without injury; there will be some benefit derived from superiors in rank, and those in power and authority, and he will be in public favor and esteem. Fears and suspicions will come to the native in connection with the wife, children or relations.

In the sub-period of the Moon, in this period, there will be a loss of relatives, and loss of money through the partner. There will be changes of residence and great danger of bodily hurts. The healthy will be afflicted.

In the sub-period of Mars, in this period, there will be dangers of fires, burns and other physical hurts, and his open enemies will assail him, and there may be a tendency to dissolute habits to the native. Danger of loss by theft or fire, much mental anxiety.

All human beings, diversified and unlike as they may be, though differing in temperament, situation, learning, morals, etc., are yet the same in two fundamental facts; that is, from their inward center they have freedom of choice, and that they are exactly what they have made themselves.

## CHAPTER XIII.

---

### *Table Simplifying the Periods, Sub-Periods and Inter-Periods of the Planets.*

We will give you a table that will prove useful to a clear comprehension of this. We will take the Moon's period, sub-periods and inter-periods first. Write the Moon as she rules the first in her sub-periods similar to the planets, as Mars rules the first ten degrees of Aries, the next ten to the Sun, etc., though we are familiar with the fact that Mars has rule over the full thirty degrees of that sign. After writing the Moon under sub-period, then to the right make the symbols of the planets in the following order, keeping in mind that they retain this order all the way through. First, the symbol of the Moon, as it also rules the Moon's inter-period of the Moon's sub-period of the Moon's period. After the Moon comes Mars, then the Dragon's Head, then Jupiter, then Saturn, then Mercury, then the Dragon's tail, then Venus, and finally the Sun. This forms the inter-period of the Moon's period, and, as we have stated before, there may be still finer divisions made.

Then, beginning the second line under the sub-period of the Moon's period, write Mars, as Mars follows the Moon in rule, in period, sub-period, and inter-period. Then, under the head of inter-period, write Mars. Then follow in their order the Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, the Dragon's Tail, Venus, the Sun, and lastly the Moon. The third sub-period is Dragon's Head, and under inter-period write Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon and Mars. The

fourth sub-period, write Jupiter, and to the right place Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head. The fifth sub-period, write Saturn, and under inter-periods write Saturn, Mercury, Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter. The sixth sub-period, ruled by Mercury: To the right place Mercury, Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter and Saturn. The seventh sub-period, Dragon's Tail, and to the right place Dragon's Tail, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury. The eighth sub-period, ruled by Venus, and to the right place Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury and Dragon's Tail. The ninth and last sub-period, ruled by the Sun, and to the right place the Sun, Moon, Mars, Dragon's Head, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Dragon's Tail and Venus.

Now, when this table is completed, it will be easy to refer to and find in a moment the natural order of planetary rule in the periods, sub-periods and inter-periods. Then, again, taking another table, the Moon's period, which we have learned comprises a period of ten years, as we find in the table given, the Moon rules the first sub-period; then write the Moon, and to the right write ten months, which is the time of the Moon's sub-period. Then, under the Moon's sub-period, write Mars' sub-period, and to the right put seven months, as this is the time of his sub-period rule in the Moon's period. Then follows the Dragon's Head sub-period, ruling a period of one year and six months; then Jupiter's sub-period, ruling one year and four months; then Saturn's sub-period, ruling one year and seven months; then Mercury's sub-period, ruling one year and five months; then Dragon's Tail, ruling nine months; then Venus' sub-period, ruling one year and six months; then the Sun's sub-period, ruling six months.

With a careful study of the preceding table upon this subject, you will be able to obtain a clear understanding

upon what basis the Zodiac rests; how the Nakshatrams or asterisms are counted, as given in the table, and what planets have rule over them; also what manner the periods, sub-periods and inter-periods, the Hindu method of calculating events with regard to time, is performed.

We will now consider, while in this system, some of the principles of these calculations—first, with regard to the locality or direction the native will travel to attain the best results, the nature of the same depending upon the planet ruling, and the sign through which it is expressed. The first consideration is the first house with its complement, the second and twelfth. This governs the South. The tenth, with the ninth and eleventh, governs the East; the seventh, with the fifth and eighth, has control in the West; and the fourth, with the third and fifth, controls the North. So, likewise, in the signs, Aries, Taurus Pisces govern South; Gemini, Cancer, Leo, North; Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, the West; while Sagittarius, Capricorn and Aquarius have rule in the East.

It must be kept in mind that in the European figure the signs and map generally have been changed to the Hindu system, and these judgments apply to that system only. With the planets, Mars has rule in the East; the Moon in the North; Venus in the West, and Saturn in the South. In the judgments of locality and direction of travel, the houses are first considered, and next from the signs in which planets having rule in the matter are posited. Then, again, we will find a variance in the judgment by planetary position. The Sun has dominion over honor, fame, advancement, progress, employment, the father and health; the Moon dominion over females, marriage, changes, the mother, the place of residence and the native home; Mars has dominion over fire, fever, madness, energy, ambition, courage, hurts, passions, quarrels and deaths; Jupiter dominates over religious duties, the law, the uncles and aunts of fathers, teachers and masters, travels to other lands, religions, ceremonies and increase

of fortune. Saturn governs the poverty condition of the family, disease, ill health.

Mercury rules the memory, hearing, mother's relations, servants, journeys in the native's country, writings or messages. Venus governs the wearing apparel, jewelry, the speech, learning, the wife, marriage, pleasure, alliances, arts and sciences. The Dragon's Head and Dragon's Tail govern those affairs denoted by the houses occupied by them at the time of birth; therefore, in considering the effects of a planet, it is first essential to find its natural rulership in the order of the signs; next the house occupied by it, and then the house or houses over which it has rule in the horoscope; and the judgment concerning any planet is derived from a careful consideration of its rulership in signs and houses occupied by the signs. In addition to the place of the planet itself, its general nature, its antipathies and affinities in the physical world and in mankind, and for this reason the Sun is strong in the first and fifth, the Moon strong in the second and fourth houses, Mars in the first and eighth, Saturn in the eleventh and tenth, Venus in the second and seventh, Jupiter in the ninth and twelfth, Mercury in the third and sixth, irrespective of the signs in which they are posited, for they have affinity with those houses by their affinities in the world soul.

We find that infinity is forming such conditions as will prove beneficial to the whole of humanity. None are favored in the divine law, as the general effect of the horoscope is derived from the configurations and positions of all the planets taken as significators, for the whole of the physical life; so, in judging of the effects of any period of the life, particular attention must be given to

---

In reference to the affinities of planets we find their correspondences in the souls of man and woman, as we find Aries the natural rising sign in the physical horoscope ruling the earth's progress during what is known to the Hindu as the Kali Yuga period from the dark iron age up to the former age of gold.

the condition by position and configuration of the planet ruling that period, as determined by the calculation which consists of dividing the time—that is, the life period—into its periodical effects as set forth in the periods, sub-periods and inter-periods. The basis of this is the Moon's place at birth; according to the condition of the planets ruling the required period, so the life and fortunes of the native will be affected.

As to the sub-periods, these are considered in relation to the general effects due to the planet governing the period in which they fall, and they are subsidiary to the fortunes promised by the period planet—that is, the planet which has rule of that period. In this respect they may be considered in the same manner as the Sun's and Moon's daily directions, which will make it clearer to you. Then, if the planet ruling the period, shows good influence, it does so from its position and aspects at the time of birth, as shown in the natal figure, and an evil sub-period planet cannot counteract its good effects wholly; but that some good influences will be felt, and the result is similar when the planet ruling the period is evil or malefic in its nature and will have its influence upon the ruling of a benign planet ruling the sub-period in period. On the other hand, when both agree in nature, and point to the same end, then the effects are more forcible and decided either for benefit or so-called misfortune, as the case may be.

In considering the inter-periods, they are taken as subsidiary to the sub-periods, or in the same manner that the transits or lunations are considered in relation to the lunar or Moon's secondary directions as considered in the European methods. The longest of these inter-periods reaches over a period of six months and twenty days—that is, the Venus inter-period of the Venus sub-period in the Venus period; and the inter-period of shortest duration is that of the Sun's inter-period in its own sub-period and period. Its time is five days, nine hours and

513286B



thirty-six minutes. The condition of the inter-period planet must be carefully considered, also its relations to the sub-period planet properly estimated, to give correct judgment of its effects.

In order to judge correctly of the planetary periods, first consider well the positions of the period, planet, or planet having rule of that period, for even a benefic planet will not bear good fruit during its period if it be ill affected by sign or position, or receiving the ill rays of the majority of the malefics; and the sub-period planet must be considered in the same light, but in addition thereto its relations with the period planet must be carefully noted, for though the planets have a natural enmity and affinity existing between them, and due to their respective natures, yet when the sub-period planet is in good aspect to the period planet, it will then produce good, even though these planets may not be natural affinities.

**Table Simplifying the Periods, Sub-Periods and Inter-Periods of the Planets.**

1.	☾	♂	♄	♃	♁	♅	♆	♀	☉
2.	♂	♄	♃	♁	♅	♆	♀	☉	☾
3.	♄	♃	♁	♅	♆	♀	☉	☾	♂
4.	♃	♁	♅	♆	♀	☉	☾	♂	♄
5.	♁	♅	♆	♀	☉	☾	♂	♄	♃
6.	♅	♆	♀	☉	☾	♂	♄	♃	♁
7.	♆	♀	☉	☾	♂	♄	♃	♁	♅
8.	♀	☉	☾	♂	♄	♃	♁	♅	♆
9.	☉	☾	♂	♄	♃	♁	♅	♆	♀

SUB.	PERIOD.	YEARS.	MONTHS.
☾	“	..	10
♂	“	..	7
♄	“	1	6
♃	“	1	4
♁	“	1	7
♅	“	1	5
♆	“	..	9
♀	“	1	6
☉	“	..	6
<b>Moons total period,</b>			<b>10 yrs.</b>



## CHAPTER XIV.

---

### *Concerning the Judgments of the Planetary Periods.*

Concerning the judgments of the planetary periods, we must keep in mind that the Sun does not enter the Hindu signs until about twenty days after it has entered the European signs which bear the same name, and the general effects of the planet or planets ruling the horoscope are intensified when the Sun is moving through that sign or signs occupied by them, and also the signs over which they rule. The nature of the effect would be dependent upon the nature of the sign and planet through which the Sun was mixing his rays either for favorable or unfavorable results to the native. We understand the effects of the Sun and Saturn when configurated together, as well as the Sun and Jupiter when blending their rays in harmony and peace.

The inter-period planets are considered in the same manner as regards the sub-period planets to which they are related as the sub-period planets are to the period planets; and therefore it will occur that even when the period points to good as shown by the position and affections of the period planet, yet there are sub-periods, and also inter-periods, which may naturally manifest their evil natures to a certain extent. The general effects of the planets thus related must be taken into account, and their natural relations as well as the temporary relations carefully considered; that is, the Sun and Saturn, though natural enemies with respect to the earth by sign and exaltation, may be posited, Saturn in Libra, and Sun in Leo, in which case they are in temporary good relations.

The effects will further then be judged accordingly, being the third and eleventh house separated from one another; but it must be understood that a temporary friendship will not entirely eradicate a radical and natural antipathy, and the effects will further have relation to the nature of the house corresponding to the sign in which the sub-period planet is posited in that period which is under consideration; as, for instance, if the period of the Sun is being considered, and the sub-period is that of Venus, and if Venus, the planet ruling the sub-period, be placed in the sign Aquarius, then the effects would naturally fall out in relation to the affairs of Aquarius and its natural house, which is the eleventh in the radical figure; or, if Venus be in Libra, then Libra and the affairs of the seventh house must be considered, and the sign counted from the sign on the cusp of the first house will give a further element of interpretation; that is, if, in the sub-period of any planet, that planet occupies the sign Leo, and if Scorpio be on the first house, then the effects will naturally fall on the affairs of the tenth house.

Thus, the number of the signs counted from the period to the sub-period planet will give the house which will correspond thereto, and over which the effects will have control to a great extent, and must be carefully considered; for instance, the Sun in Virgo, and Venus as the sub-period planet in Scorpio, will naturally show the third house of affairs to be affected, and the houses in the natural chart ruled by the planet whose period, sub-period and inter-period is carefully considered, must also be regarded as being affected according to the aspect and position of these.

## PART THREE.

---

### CHAPTER XV.

---

#### Our Solar System—How It Was Made.

We desire to call your attention to some thoughts and facts relative to this solar system.

When it becomes generally understood that there is a substance known as ether pervading all space, and that this ether may be subdivided into various states of refinement, it will not be difficult to realize that there are worlds and planets existing in this solar system which are invisible to the ordinary physical sight, as the gaseous condition of matter is not visible to ordinary sight, and it is not difficult to conceive of great volumes of gaseous matter held together by affinity and condensation, in which certain forms of life can exist as comfortably as on any other plane of matter. It is also possible for a world of ether to float in space containing its own inhabitants and existing under conditions which it is almost impossible to imagine without the inner knowledge which knows this to be truth.

You can perceive that the great ocean is a world to the fish, impossible as it would be for you to find existence under such conditions, but the form or vehicle of the fish is adapted to the life of its environment; therefore, given the proper vehicle, it would be possible for mortal to exist and be conscious under conditions varying from the present, and it is essential to realize this before we may comprehend that there are other planets in space besides the physical worlds and globes that may be perceived by the physical sight. We learn from a study of the nebular theory that the vast space which this solar system now

occupies, once contained aggregations of highly heated and highly attenuated matter, which, cooling and contracting, formed the condensed rings known as globes, and, accepting this hypothesis and taking the facts as they stand, we shall be able to think of each globe as being more or less dense and solid—that is, as solids are generally understood.

About these globes there are layers or belts of matter in a finer and less solid state. These belts of matter are differently named by occult students, and correspond to the worlds that are finer in substance than the matter of this physical globe, ranging from the gross physical to the almost inconceivable state of finest rarified substance.

The globe which we at this present time inhabit is the center of seven worlds which go to make up what is known as the planetary chain, and this solar system contains seven of these planetary chains, each working out its own special evolution in harmony with the whole.

In order to obtain a clear comprehension of the planetary chains of this earth globe, we may study the arrangement of its seven globes at the present state of evolution. We have learned that seven root races make a world period, and seven world periods one round, and we are now entering the fifth round; in other words, life has passed round the seven globes or worlds four times. At the beginning of each round the life wave enters the first globe, exoterically termed Globe A. This globe is composed of inconceivably fine matter, and when the time comes for it to descend to the next plane of which we may term Globe B, it is ready to become more immersed in matter less subtle than that on the globe it has left, though still belonging to the plane above the physical.

The life wave heretofore mentioned descends from Globe A to Globe B through a process which we may term descent into astral matter, which occupies a long period upon each globe. This life wave passes on to Globe C and finally to Globe D, which is our Earth. It

will be well here to make more clear that globes belonging to this planetary chain will be represented in this wise, keeping in mind that only C, D and E contain physical matter, and the others are therefore invisible to the physical sight even with the aid of artificial means.

First we begin with the descent of the life wave on Globe A, representing the Devachanic or finest matter; then we descend another step to Globe B, which represents the astral, and another step to Globe C, and then to the Earth D, the Earth placed at the apex of an inverted triangle. We have then C representing Mars and E Mercury as far as the chain is concerned. We continue the ascent and we arrive at F, a finer globe, and then to G, the etheric condition of matter.

Now, when the life wave reaches the turning point in the seven globes, it begins to slowly ascend, and thus Globe E receives the life wave on its way upward, finally completing the round on Globe G. Those who may study this from an occult standpoint can gain much light upon the workings of our life expressions and its relationship to the science of astrology.

The Neptune chain, like all the others, is composed of seven globes in various stages of refinement, as the scheme of evolution similar to that of the Earth, three physical planets, Neptune being the lowest of the three. These planets in the Neptune chain are to be discovered by mortal man. One of these may be discovered in the near future; the others will scarcely be known of for hundreds of years.

The Urania chain, which lies next to that of Neptune, is destined to bring its evolution to a very high state, and is now far advanced in its progress. What we may term the physical life on this planet is so far removed from that of this Earth that it is impossible to convey any idea of it, as it compares with the higher spheres of our spirit life.

The scheme of evolution in which Saturn is the phys-



ical center is much less advanced than ourselves at our present stage. We naturally find that Saturn is very slow in its evolution, even in its movement and general nature manifesting those tendencies. Those coming into physical expression upon this planet are slow, patient, living to a very advanced age, and this rule also holds good with those who exist upon the earth and come under the domain of Saturn's influence, while those upon Saturn who come under the influence of this Earth planet are not long in the first physical expression.

The Jupiter scheme is also destined to bring its evolution to a very high condition, and at the present time Jupiter is physically inhabited, but of an order much higher than our Earth. The astrological influence of Jupiter is exceedingly good to those of the Earth born under his influence. These are ever aiming at the most noble and benevolent means of assisting others. Next come the asteroids, which may be considered as raw material for future use.

The Venus scheme of evolution is advanced about the same as our Earth, only farther in the fifth round.

We shall learn as we advance that we owe much to Venus, for its inhabitants have given us help and have ameliorated the combative influences of Mars in his influence upon the Earth.

The Mars scheme of evolution is far advanced, and is passing through what may be termed the end of the sixth round and is now ready to enter the seventh. The planetary chain is also far advanced, having passed into the third period of the sixth round. Ere we leave the planetary chains for other considerations we may obtain a clear understanding of these various globes by a comparison with the signs of the Zodiac. As we have learned, the Zodiac is composed of twelve signs of thirty degrees each, and is divided into four groups or triplicities, which we compare in nature to fire, air, water and earth. Without taking the finer signs separately to avoid confusion, we

may think of these signs as representing the vital parts of humanity, principally the head and the heart. These signs represent to the student the archetypal or ideal condition, and when the major portion of the planets are posited in fiery signs we realize that we are dealing with the highest forms of refinement and one who is full of ideas, music, poetry, in fact, all the highest tastes and motives.

Now if we can think of the globes A and G as containing all we know esoterically of the airy signs, we may obtain an idea of the nature of the substance of these globes, as the habitat of involving and the highest involved humanity. Globe A being as it were the first ensoulment and Globe G the perfection of the round. The airy signs will then correspond to the conditions of A and G, that which is known to the occult student as the devachanic world; and here we have a very high form of mind and similar to the airy signs they represent the manasic condition of humanity, and we say of those, with a majority of their planets placed in airy signs, that they are very highly refined mentally, fond of all artistic and mental pursuits and ever expressing themselves through the higher mind; that is, when planets are not found afflicted in these signs, and particular attention must be given to the sign upon the ascendant in rendering judgment. We may understand by this means that there would be a world where the plane of thought would be most active and free in expression.

It is in the planes corresponding to Globes A and G that the majority of the progressive souls will pass from the mortal form during the fifth round into which the earth planet is now entering, and if the ideal world be considered as Globe A, we can see that in bringing its conception to the lower globe B they may be worked into faculty and in harmony with the concrete, while on Globe G they will become individually what their thoughts had only heretofore idealized.

Then, descending by analogy to the watery signs, we can readily see that they correspond to the emotional condition of being on Globe B and also on Globe G. The passional element will be the strongest, and all of humanity have realized these conditions, as entering into their expression. The watery signs represent the feelings, sensations and emotions, while all life on the astral globe corresponds to that of the watery signs, which may be represented by the combined rays of Mars and the Moon. The greater portion of humanity at the present time have their consciousness functioning on the astral plane of our earth, and only those who have so far overcome their passions, emotions, etc., as to have them under complete control, will escape this plane at the disintegration of the physical form.

---

It must be understood that we pass to each of our world's planes as we leave the physical body, and the stay on any of these planes is determined by the condition or the progress made while in the earth expression. Then, too, it must be kept in mind that there is another system of seven globes or planes outside of these seven of which the earth represents one in the chain.

## CHAPTER XVI.

---

### *Astral Globes and Planetary Chains—Divisions of Matter.— Astral and Devachanic Planes of Life.*

As we now enter into the earthy signs or globes we may at once perceive that they correspond in their natures, as the earthy signs manifest that practical tendency which affects those individuals over whom they have control, fond of detail and of the objective side of things, they are more taken up with the exoteric, that which appeals most to their physical senses, while on the other hand it will be seen that the fiery and also the airy signs are the positive, real and subjective signs, corresponding to the real ideality; the real thought levels, while the watery and earthy are the plastic and receptive, and form molding signs similar to the worlds and planes to be made concrete and manifest.

In considering the physical planets or those of the chain that corresponds to this, we must understand that the center of energy is now manifesting itself upon various of these planetary chains in their physical planets or globes, and we must ever keep in mind that when life ceases to manifest in the physical world, that it does not cease to exist; on the contrary while worlds exist and the life wave is centered on any one of these globes attached to the chain, the spirit of that chain must necessarily affect the other chains in a greater or less degree; first according to the progress in evolution that planetary chain has made, as for instance, Venus in reaching a higher state of evolution than Saturn; then its power for good throughout the whole solar system must be far higher and

greater than that of Saturn which we learn is slow and retarding in its influence.

We realize that the earth is the center or turning point in its planetary chain and that the globes next to those just above the earth marked B and F are of the nature of the substance of which the astral is composed, that is as near as we may think of those globes as being in any way substantial from the objective view. Then A and G are globes containing still finer substance, being finer than any one now in the mortal is capable of conceiving, but in order to obtain a more accurate understanding of this arrangement we may study the planes about this physical globe, and in order to accomplish this satisfactorily we must free our thoughts from all prejudice and preconceived ideas concerning science and religion.

We may think of matter in various conditions, from the gross dense to the most refined and rarified ether and as a comparison we may think of water being changed to vapor and finally to steam. We know water will be the same in substance only, that in vapor it is spread over a wider area, less in density but wider in expansion, and when manifested into the more gaseous condition becomes still finer and less visible. Here we have three distinct divisions of the same substance, water, and in the same way we may think of three distinct divisions of matter, the finer capable of interpenetrating the less refined in various degrees, and we may comprehend in this way how it is possible to have matter around us invisible to the ordinary physical sight. While we may classify three distinct divisions of matter from the physical view, we know it is capable of seven primary divisions and many subdivisions. The class of matter next to, the gross and dense, is known as astral matter, invisible at the present time to the majority, the next beyond being the devachanic. These three states or conditions overlap each other, the finer interpenetrating the less fine, etc.

As we can understand, these various planes or globes

overlap each other, the finer interpenetrating the more crude, while the ordinary physical matter is known to mortals thinning off as it were into the astral, and the astral in its turn becoming more refined and merging into the devachanic. So finely is the division that it is impossible to perceive any dividing line; and it is similar to the planes of life in the material globe the earth where it is also an impossibility to distinguish the line that separates the mineral, vegetable and animal worlds or kingdoms.

We have considered the seven divisions of the physical chain; we may now consider the subdivisions. We may say first, ether in the ultimate physical atom, ether in its second degree of fineness, ether in its third degree, and ether in its fourth degree. Then we come in the devachanic and astral; then from the gaseous liquid to the so-called solid. Here we have seven sub-divisions and we find three conditions of matter at least beyond the ether, as recognized by science, and in a similar way, we may consider the subdivisions of the devachanic and astral, the highest or finer condition of one plane being next below the lowest of the one above it.

It must be kept in mind that there is no line passing through as an extreme actual division, for the subdivisions penetrate each other in the same way, as the divisions heretofore referred to.

This physical globe is surrounded by the astral plane, and beyond is the devachanic. The first consists of matter which readily responds to all sensation, feeling and emotion, and the latter of the finer matter which readily responds to the mental vibrations which are constantly acting through it. We may comprehend this astrologically more clearly by considering the four great divisions of the Zodiac, or triplicities, the earth triplicity, corresponding to the earth plane, having as representatives the physical and negative expressions from Saturn, Venus and Mercury, crystallization, form and mind in the con-

crete expression; the watery triplicity, corresponding to the astral plane, as it represents in the individual the emotional, sensational and psychic nature; the negative expression from Jupiter, Mars and the Moon finds expression through the psychic, passionate and sensitive part of human nature. All that the student comprehends in the term astral or psychic, the astrologer finds expressed in the watery triplicity composed of Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces; and in the same way the airy triplicity expresses the positive side of Mercury, Venus and Saturn, and corresponds to that plane known to many as the heavenly condition, but to the astrologer as the mental or refining plane or globe. The fiery signs correspond to a plane still beyond those, the ideal world in which the consciousness is in too exalted a condition for us to attempt any comparisons, though if we were to think of four great rings, known as the earthy, watery, airy and fiery we may expand our conceptions until they represent to us four great planes or divisions surrounding the globe, the earth, and through these rings or triplicities seven great rays are constantly manifesting, and each ray as it passes through one of the triplicities, sets up some corresponding vibrations in the others, the particular sign receiving one or more of the rays, being colored or characterized by the particular planetary sphere which rules or presides over those rays.

*Planets as Rulers Over Certain Signs—Man is a World Within Himself.*

It will be discovered by careful study that certain rays harmonize with certain signs, the sign finding harmony with the ray or planet offering the least resistance for the full expression of its influence, and in this manner we have rulers over certain signs, the whole forming a most harmonious combination perfect in expression and decisive in its character.

It is recognized by students that the Sun is the centre about which the various planets revolve in their order and positions, and the old astrologers considered the Sun as the emperor amongst the stars; Saturn was considered as Viceroy, as the other planets gave him their light and paid him reverence by reason of his slowness. Jupiter was given chief rule and dominion in the realm, while Mars was the general of all the forces, and Mercury was assigned the position of Chief Secretary of State, the Moon, considered standard bearer, ambassador and messenger.

As we have learned heretofore, we find that man is a world within himself. The physical body may be considered as the physical globe in the planetary chain. The earth is enveloped by the various planes of finer matter, and that which the many now recognize as the aura which surrounds the physical body, an exact similarity to the planes surrounding this globe. For instance, this aura which surrounds the form may be changed through the thought or mind expressed, that is, persons in extreme anger, the aura about them would be suffused with a deep, dark red color, which may be visible to one sensitive enough to discern such vibrations, but at the same time it may be seen to the ordinary physical sight in the flushed face and ruddy hue of those who are angered; therefore, we discover that every kind of passion and emotion affects the aura which surrounds the individual who brings into manifestation these vibrations, and thus we find that the mental body, similar to the astral body is affected by the thoughts generated or set in motion by the individual.

To be sure the student of the divine science will recognize in this the infinite working of the planetary influences which is never failing in its results, and especially when the individual ignorantly permits himself to think and act in harmony with the planetary influences that have control in his physical expression; in other words,



he assists them, for the very reason that it is the only way that the law can make itself manifest to him, as in no other way will he ever awaken to the true condition that he is only the slave to causes over which he is intended to be the master.

One can see that it is possible that man having built into his composition much of the matter belonging to the other planets connected with the earth's sphere, the planetary rays or vibrations heretofore mentioned, should naturally act and react upon this matter, until it became changed or refined, or is thrown aside as the case may be for a more harmonious vehicle, as a man who possesses very little control over his passions and emotions would be more liable to excitement and disturbance when passing under the direct martial influence.

---

We may witness daily the results of the Mars Moon vibrations upon humanity, and realize the necessity of all coming unto a knowledge of this divine science, for in no other way can they escape these martial vibrations. Only by a knowledge of the influences can he set himself against this force to combat with his will and manifest the power within himself.

It is but a natural result that we find those persons born under the afflictions of Mars in certain signs, expressing themselves by means of that particular sort of matter, which corresponds to the sign the planet was placed in at the birth figure, and therefore until the emotional nature which finds its expression through the astral body is well under the control of the individual, there can be no cer-

---

It is significant indeed to the well being and finality of individuals when we trace the ego or spark from infinity to a condition where it enters the first globe of this chain which belongs properly to the earth and follow it intelligently down to physical expression, then upward until humanity in their infinite conception lose trace of its real condition and destiny.

tainty as to when it may be awakened into more or less violent activity. We learn that the strongest influence in any individual's life is that which corresponds to either the ruling planet, or the planet found in the first house, or near the ascendant at birth, and the rates of vibration to which he will respond may be measured by a careful judgment of these ruling influences in the horoscopal figure.

When the life side of evolution is studied carefully together with the form side, a wonderful amount of light will be thrown upon this divine science, and by considering the planets as having influence and control in the former, and the signs with the latter, it will be made still clearer to man's conception; and with a thought to the source of this influence, we may consider that the planetary influence as we term it, proceeds from the life or informing consciousness, which in this very high and exalted condition we may think of as evolving throughout the planetary chains in this solar system, that of Mars, Saturn, Venus, Jupiter, Mercury, Neptune to Urania, and then consider their relationship to that of this planetary chain of the earth, whose actual conditions we have been considering.

It will be sufficient for us in this present period of evolution, and with the present indefinite knowledge of the science of astrology, to think of the planet Urania as a representative of the planetary chains in this solar system, though we limit our conceptions in doing this, for it is to the system of systems that we would seek to consider and study when seeking to attain perfection. Then again with reference to the seven great rays of which we have learned heretofore and their action through the twelve signs of the Zodiac. Just how this planetary action works out, or is set in motion, we are not ready to give at this time, but in considering the present few lessons upon this earth chain of this system, we may find a considerable amount of food for thought in an occult direction.

If the astrologer is to be at all successful in the interpretation and reasons of planetary influences, it is imperative that he make a close careful study along these esoteric lines of thought. We must realize that the macrocosm is mirrored or reflected in the microcosm, and that all things above, regardless of position with the exception of infinity itself, is the same as those below, the ideal being the real and the unmanifest becoming the manifest. Each one is a solar system in themselves and we must study the science with this thought uppermost to gain a clear conception of the facts.

*The Earth Has Two Distinct Radiations or Vibrations.*

In reference to the subject we have had before us, that is, the solar system, we may realize the immensity, and the voluminous study which must be applied by the individual in order to attain even a proper understanding of its workings.

In the solar system, we have referred to the planetary chains separately, and in this globe in which we are now manifesting we are existing in two distinct vibrations or radiations, that is, the radiation of the earth planetary chain itself, and the vibration caused by the rays from the other planetary chains, which intermingle with the earth radiations. The earth radiations exist in a circular formation similar to the mainspring of a watch, using a material comparison, the outer rings reaching out into the domains of the finest or most highly developed plane of existence, and reaching to its center, this physical globe, the earth. These radiations are in constant motion, a regular in-breathing and out-breathing of forces from the

---

Every person is a solar system within himself, and when he can control his own little world, and comprehend the various planes and conditions in his own nature and general character, he will then begin the task which will eventually make of him the wise man who is master of his stars.

highest to the lowest condition. This forms, as it were, the transmitter of the influence from one plane to the other, and these radiations transmit according to the fineness of the manifestation, to various planes in which there may exist a harmonious chord.

Then the vibrations from the other planets which pour out their force from the various ones, as their vibrations intermingle by the angles they form in their respective movements, is given out the influence to the earth chain after it passes through the aura, so to speak, of the earth. Those are truly vibrations of color, and find their complements in the affinities as heretofore given in the seven primary colors and their subdivisions. To be sure, colors as manifested to the mortal eye are not the same in appearance as the color vibrations which extend into the finer spheres, for those of earth are dull in comparison, but we understand that it is but a manifestation in harmony with the physical sense of sight, as all matter or substance must be manifested and observed, according to the fineness in condition of the vehicle through which the intelligence is gaining knowledge and understanding, and this same law holds good in all the various spheres or planes of existence; therefore each one must necessarily come to a realization that he is able to see only so much of the life about him, and in this the infinite law has well provided, for of what consequence would it be to discern so much more than the finite mind in its infancy could comprehend, though we find it is often true in the physical plane at least that the individual physical senses may be unfolded beyond the comprehension of the spirit, and vice versa, and thus we find many who view life in different degrees of understanding, but the whole may be leavened through the proper assimilation of a few souls, who have caught a gleam from the higher manifestation and follow its upward trend.

The truth is that all things in the universe are related and in constant communication, either consciously or un-

consciously to each other, the spiritual chain forming the next step from the highest plane in the physical chain, which we know as globe F, and the same natural order of development exists in the spiritual, as in the material or physical chain, with the exception that it is constant ascent into true knowledge and wisdom, with a clearer conception of the law.

---

In reference to the time of rule, as to the periods, sub-periods, etc., you must first reduce the longitude in the European figure by the Ayanamsha, and finding the sign or degree rising. By referring to the table of asterisms you can ascertain by the asterism upon ascendant what planet rules that period and by the number of degrees of that asterism how much of that period has passed, at the time of birth.

## CHAPTER XVII.

---

*Mercury: Ruler of the Thought Principle—"The Winged Messenger of the Gods"—Symbol of Mind.*

When considering the symbology of the planet Mercury, it must ever stand as the symbol of the mind, and in each natal chart, its position as to house, sign and aspects, determines the state, condition or quality of the mind, and as the thought emanates from the real man or woman, the physical body being the vehicle for the consciousness to function through on the physical plane, and a means by which the individual gathers experience of the concrete objective states and conditions; therefore we must consider that the mind or thought is in its manifestations the most important factor for consideration.

Mercury has been termed the winged messenger of the Gods, and representing the intermediary between the spirit and the animal man. We may therefore consider the higher and lower mind. The higher mind may be considered as a reflector or mirror which must needs be kept free from all impurities, if it is to reflect the truth and wisdom of the infinite to the consciousness unfolding within the individual.

As the rays of the Sun all emanate from the great infinite, here is the source of being, here is the central fire, while humanity are as the sparks, and each spark manifests as intellect and self-conscious will. Each is a human soul immortal and imperishable, and is embodied in the matter form that may evolve along the lines of the grand scheme of evolution, planned by the architects of the universe, from latency to potency and from possibil-

ity to perfection. Quicksilver is the metal over which Mercury has rule, or with which the planet Mercury harmonizes, and the nature of the mind finds a correspondence in the peculiar properties of quicksilver, which shifts with the slightest external impact. The mind changes, too, like the mercury of the barometer oftentimes mounting high as the winged messenger flies upward, and then again sinks far below the Zero of despair when afflictions come.

We observe that the Zodiacal signs, Gemini and Virgo, dual in nature, are allotted to Mercury, and we may perceive in that symbology, the recognition of the duality of the mind. The fact is that the real self, working within matter, can either reach up towards the spirit infinite, or by uniting itself with the animal nature, become the carnal, material mind, the God fallen into matter and submerged therein. Under these conditions, the planet Mercury is then a slave bound by desire. It can no longer fly, for its wings are bound to the matter forms, the objective. The very contest and the whole process of human evolution, is but the struggle of the God within the individual, to rise and ascend to its own proper sphere and bearing, as rightful reward and compensation. The divine powers won in the combat, the personality restricting its meaning to cover the desires, passions, lower emotions and senses, is the lower self which must be illuminated and educated by the higher self; therefore the kind and condition of the thought is of the greatest importance in this unfoldment to a higher wisdom and love.

Then what of the mind is a question we may well consider; how do we think we are self-conscious, and directing our thoughts by good will or otherwise; for it must ever be kept in mind that upon the disintegration or so-called death of the physical body, this winged messenger returns towards that sphere from which it has been exiled, though bearing within, the experiences that have been gained, and the mortal images he has created; and

it should also be kept in mind that the higher mind is immortal and divine, and that each succeeding expression brings its necessary experiences to guide, enlighten and educate the soul, for the purpose of bringing it into the spheres of its own home, and there exist as one with infinity ; still working out the law within its own individual consciousness, and thus the personality becomes changed, but the individuality remains and abideth forever.

*Mercury Affected by Aspects—How the Higher and Lower Mind Becomes Inspired.*

We may consider the individual as the Sun, and the lower mind as the ray pent up in the matter form, and can then realize that just as the mind is permitted to master, control and take possession of the matter form, so likewise may the knowledge and wisdom combined in the Sun, be drawn down in the ray which is the brain consciousness. Thus as growth proceeds the power and illusion of matter will have less influence over the mind, and the ray being less clouded will more closely resemble the source from which it emanates, and also share in its higher wisdom.

We must keep in thought the fact that the planet Mercury is ever affected by the nature of the planet which may form aspects, as well as the sign and house in which it is posited, as for instance, if Mercury be receiving the aspects of Mars, the mind will, unless more powerful aspects are shown, be manifested in a forceful, aggressive and combative form, and is quite likely to be drawn into the senses, or if Saturn's rays associate themselves, then more critical, morose, conventional, etc. ; but as the individual strives to think more purely and intellectually, gradually the accumulated knowledge and experience of the soul will pass more freely down to the ray manifesting through the physical brain, and the influence of Mercury will become quickened until at last the matter form even



becomes illuminated, the higher and lower mind becomes inspired.

We have learned in the past that the mind is the shuttle of destiny; the manifestations of the mind, that is, thought; and this thought builds up the aura about us and belongs to us and assists us to make our fate. We have given birth to these thoughts and we are responsible for them. They react upon us and form the habits, that is, a tendency to act and think in a certain way and so create character. In this way the character represents the past and has control over the future. We cannot hope to escape the seed we have sown, and the conditions and environments of the life represent some of the seed sown in the past, manifestations of the ego, though the manner in which we meet these environments in which we may find ourselves will generate a new force to the individual. It is true that all humanity is manifesting today amid the circumstances and conditions they have been instrumental in creating in past manifestations; still the surroundings are being changed for the future, and what a helpful and beautiful thought to hold in times of affliction so called, that we are creating future, and can make of it what we will.

Thus we must realize, when considering in this light, that mankind is not altogether the slave of fate, but in so far as he creates thoughts he is master; for the same mind that bound itself by desire, will, on the recognition of truth, break asunder the chains its own hands have forged about it, for all humanity are forging today, each hour, each moment, by the thoughts, the links of love that bring their friends about them in the next expression; and at the same time, ties of hatred are being created, that will bind enemies to us with fetters so strong that it will be difficult to break them asunder except by pain, sorrow and distress.

The science of astrology, in its higher interpretations, unfolds to humanity the law of being and through its

wonderful symbology teaches in a higher form one aspect of the wisdom of the Infinite. Let us, in considering the interpretation of the symbol Mercury, the planet which rules the thought principle in man, recognize that if we would become masters of fate we must seek to become self-conscious, and learn to control the thoughts, so that the wings of Mercury may not become glued by the mire of impurity in the lower order of matter expression in this earth planet, but we must endeavor to extricate the mind from all that tends to demoralize, cramp, limit and bind it, and while extricating the lessons that life's experience teaches, resist to the utmost the alluring temptations of the desire thought which would make of the God a slave.

*Soul's Evolution—Soil Is to Seed, as Earth Life Is to Soul.*

When considering this divine science from its material application, it is diversity rather than unity; as for instance, we look upon Venus as the planet representing love; Mercury as wisdom; Saturn as intellect, Mars as force, etc., but when considering the science from the higher esoteric we must recognize unity, and in order to grasp the principles of unity it will be necessary to think of the one self-manifesting through its various expressions, from the lowest form of matter up to the highest type of expression; and we consider the Sun as a correspondence to the God within, that is the divine self. Then, too, we may realize this spiritual ray emanating from the divine infinite, veiling itself in a first sheath, the soul protection, in its descent through the matter forms; and finally reflecting itself through the personality. The first we may compare to Venus as the body of love; and finally expressing itself through a vehicle corresponding to Mercury, mind or intelligence, which, reflecting itself downwards on the physical plane, manifests as thought, reflection and reason. Thus we see the unity manifesting

as the trinity; the one life corresponding to the sun, expressing itself as existence, love and intelligence; the Sun, Venus and Mercury representing the manifestation of the infinite.

Now, this self in man must necessarily utilize the various grades of matter belonging to many planes in order that it may come in contact with objects mental, astral, ethereal and physical, for the purpose of recognizing itself as individual. In a similar way, as the seed is placed in the ground, so is the immortal essence or seed deposited in a sheath, as we may understand the spiritual body, and that invisible sheath or form composed of the finer grades of matter, though not visible to the physical sight, is nevertheless a grand reality to the eyes of the soul; and in the same way as the seed is deposited in the ground to germinate and develop, so is this subtle form of causation or causal body, attracted to a physical body as its environment in which to unfold; for just what the soil is to the seed so is the earth life and experience to the soul, the showers of tears and the Sun of joy being essential to stimulate and call forth its qualities otherwise unexpressed. Heat and cold, represented by the planets Mars and Saturn, also manifest upon it, and vibrations from without calling out vibrations from within, for within the seed is contained the divine life, and in the sheath spiritual is contained the germ of infinity to become in time, one with the Gods, as the Gods created man in their own image, and the terrestrial man is but a reflection of the Divine Infinite.

As in the symbol of the Trinity, the Sun, Mercury and Venus, while Mercury is reflected in Saturn, Venus in Mars, and the Sun has its rays collected by the Moon.

In the first expression the soul is very liable to mistake the reflection for the reality, finding itself with a form of feeling or physical body, sensitive to desire, emotion and the reflection in the lower planes of divine love, with a

thought body, sensitive to all impacts of thought that is a manifestation through matter of infinite wisdom.

The soul, then, identifies itself with the vehicle it uses, and becomes attracted by objects of sensation, manifesting in that plane of desire and lower passions, but as the soul goes onward in experience which is only obtained by pain and suffering, just as the moth is attracted to the flame, dazzled by its brightness until it drops exhausted, scorched by the cruel flame, and the soul awakens and becomes wiser by experience realized through sorrow and pain, but eventually finds that those objects, once so attractive, do not give out to it any lasting happiness or real pleasure, and finally discovers that it has mistaken the shadows for the reality.

### *Soul's Pilgrimage Through Matter.*

When the individual once awakens to the reality, and leaves off seeking the shadows of the objective, he is then impelled by the desire nature within him, and he begins the search for something more permanent and stable than the passional nature can give, and thus become identified with the mind body, and manifests under the higher Saturn, and Saturn, though ruler over the passions and emotions, is but one of the vehicles the immortal soul uses in its expression; just as the telegraph instrument may be utilized for transmitting a message, in a similar way does the soul use the physical brain for expression.

Then again we observe the soul in its pilgrimage through matter now seeks gratification through mental joys and mental pleasures, something we observe that is relatively permanent and lasting when compared with sense objects, though still changeful and inconstant when compared with the life of the soul immortal, and in time the soul begins to realize that this mind thought is entirely dependent upon its organ, the brain, and can only be gratified for a certain period of time; that it becomes

wearied and tired if too much thought and study in one particular direction be indulged in, and even here satiety and dissatisfaction is found, and for a certain period of time the thirst of the intellect is one that cannot be slaked, though the time will come when the soul realizes that this mind thought is but the instrument and not the player, and turns from intellectual study to prove if it may not be the self it seeks.

We observe that the soul begins to withdraw its attention first from sense objects and then from mental pursuits, and that it draws steadily from the circumference to the centre of being, and, as the consciousness slowly and gradually widens and expands, it is natural at first for the individual to seek without, in space, which seems to him to hold the key of mystery and the spiritual light and truth, consults the various occult arts and metaphysical teachings, and various religious bodies in order to discover what they may have to disclose concerning the nature law, and to him mysteries and secrets of his own soul and of immortal life universal, for he does not readily comprehend that he himself must seek within himself internally not externally.

He does not understand that all that is without is more clearly and vividly existing within. The ancient teachers taught, the kingdom of heaven is within you, a grand and infinite truth, though it is difficult for this soul, inexperienced as it is, to feel that the God is within, only waiting the opportunities of manifestation, but must have the assistance of the individual in order to become recognized; for the going inward, meditating and aspiring, really means going upward for a higher consciousness, and this condition is conformed to a state of being that only awaits his readiness of response; for we may observe now that the soul, through the mind thought, is ready to detach itself from the external and transitory world, and gradually reach forward to the internal and permanent reality beyond the lower physical forms; or in other words, we may

say the soul which has been expressing itself through the physical brain, sorely confined to the lower manifestations of consciousness, is now ready to unite itself with the higher and greater consciousness of itself, and which may be fully realized as a fact of consciousness, as the brain cells cease thinking on their own account, and thus allow the voice of the soul itself to be heard in the silence, for when the mind is no longer swept about by the lower desire thought or caught by the glitter of some worldly object, then it turns inward, and naturally seeks to blend itself with the soul, and the result is that the individual becomes equalized, and he stands face to face with himself and God; for the only way in which humanity may ever attain for themselves that first hand knowledge of their own souls, is through the higher influence of the Saturnian rays, which we find is serious concentration and silent meditation.

*The "Knower" Is Within the Man—Humanity Is in An Ocean of Light, Love and Wisdom.*

We may consider that a small amount of practice is worth more than a large amount of theory, and true occultism is absolutely practical, as in its teachings and manifestations it points the way to a higher wisdom; not intellectual acquirement, but to the self-conscious knowledge of the divine man and woman, the real self, the soul infinite and immortal, and once this communion or blending of mind and soul has actually occurred, man is then on the high way to wisdom, for the Knower, so to speak, is within the man, and once he has opened the doors of the mind, and with an unselfish desire to receive the truth through the higher spiritual understanding, then gradually but surely will illumination come, for Lo! Truth, Love and Wisdom, the Essence of Infinity, stand at the door and knock, as taught by the Christ, but it is for the

individual to choose whether or not he shall open the door and bid divinity enter.

All humanity exists in an ocean of light, love and wisdom. It is ever about us always, for it is the life itself of the Infinite, the principle of Good, the one Existence, and in a similar way as the Sun of this solar system floods this earth planet with its radiant and glorious rays of sunlight, so does the Infinite life enlighten, cheer and nourish all creation, and this Divine Infinite Life never sets to any part of the great universe. There are countless millions of vibrations beating against humanity, but for them they are non-existent except for a few, for the reason that they have not yet evolved the higher faculties which are capable of vibrating in response to them. There are dear souls of larger growth and older in point of time to whom the astral world or the heavenly world, aye worlds still beyond, are as perceptible as this physical world is to the mortal inhabitants, and these noble, wise intelligences have developed the faculties and higher consciousness to respond to these finer vibrations.

It is not that these new worlds have come into existence, but that these children of the Infinite have unfolded the soul senses, the prerogative of all humanity in the future life, and which can readily and naturally contact this finer matter; whereas mortals are as yet blind to its existence, for too often the light of the Infinite is shut out from the consciousness by the selfish motives, heartlessness, impurity and intolerance; still it shines out ever the same, bathing the dear humanity on every side, pressing against these self-built walls with gentle, strong persistence, but when the soul throws down these excluding walls the light flows in, and the soul finds itself flooded with sunshine while breathing the glorious air of heaven, for all are in heaven, though they know it not, and its breezes will fan and cool the aching head if it is but bared to the breath.

Infinity ever respects man's individuality, and will not

force upon him his consciousness, until it opens of its own accord to give him welcome, and the attitude of every spiritual intelligence is to stand at the door and knock. Not in any lack of sympathy is that waiting for the open door, but in deepest wisdom, for as mankind has been given free will, he will not be hurried, driven nor compelled by Infinity, for mankind has been given life immortal, and the patience of Infinity is inexhaustible. Man is not a slave that he should be compelled, but as a god in the making, so that growth cannot be forced from without, but must be evolved from within; and it is only when utterly worn out and satiated with the experiences of earth life, its joys, pleasures and agonies upon the cross, that the storm-tossed soul throws open the door first of mind and then of soul, and by meditation, love and devotion that the Divine Infinite enters, illuminates the higher mind, satisfies the soul and whispers, "Peace, Be Still."



## CHAPTER XVIII.

---

*The Zodiac a Glyph or Sypher, When Considered From an Esoteric Point of View—Seven Different Interpretations Zoroastrian Religion Based Entirely Upon the Esoteric Part of Astrology.*

When considered from an esoteric point of view, the Zodiac may be understood as a glyph or cypher, which only those who have unfolded the faculties of perception and consciousness in harmony with, can interpret. In truth, there are seven different interpretations that may be associated with these symbols and which have reference to the seven races of humanity, and these hieroglyphics will be preserved for all time, as they form a symbology which only the initiate can fully comprehend. Looking back into the far past we find the signs of the Zodiac have never been altered in their true symbology. Many races have come and gone; different civilizations have arisen and decayed; various religions have manifested and disappeared in the world, or have in the course of time been altered or changed, but the signs of the Zodiac remain unchanged, and their symbology remains unchanged being the same today as when the first teachers gave forth to the world that wisdom which was to form a great part of the knowledge for the evolving of the human race.

In the ancient tombs and temples of Egypt and India are found signs of the Zodiac. Though the Zodiac and planetary symbols have existed always, the great Zoroastrian religion was based entirely upon the esoteric part of astrology; it was not taught as a science but as a relig-

ion, as the seven great gods or the seven great spirits or principles of good and so-called evil were worshipped, not the planets themselves, but the influence back of them. We can realize that the influence then was as active as today, but the conditions of the world were different then than now, and we recognize infinity manifesting through matter to guide and educate its children in the proper channels.

In the past civilization there flourished a religion which has never been equalled, so far as the devotional element in it was concerned. It was a religion that dominated its adherents' life, not a religion that may be taken up and laid aside at will, but actually permeated the whole life, and no matter how engrossed with worldly matters the people were, they always found time for the worship of those great spiritual influences, and they followed closely the tables of planetary hours for worship or whatever was to be done, the tables indicating when the planetary influences were conducive to meditation and concentration.

Their religion was part of their life, carried into all its departments, and the schools for the education of their children were conducted upon the same principle, and a different training would be given to a child born under the influence of Saturn, than one born under the influence of Mars; and the schools were divided into different classes, corresponding to the different planetary influences under which they were manifesting, as at the birth of a child a priest was called, and the figure was cast so that they were able to tell from the time of birth the predominating planetary influence on any child, and thus determine the course of training best calculated to draw out its latent characteristics, and they found that by gathering the same types of children together they could make more rapid progress than when indiscriminately mixed.

All who came under the various influences of the planets were taught separately, as a child of Venus was never taught in a Saturn class, but they were all edu-

cated as their disposition and temperament rendered necessary; but one great error as we would now express it, was made, though it was only proper in the conditions which then existed, and that was in keeping the knowledge and wisdom among the few, and in time the priests or teachers became corrupt, truly they were under the influence of planetary law, and used their knowledge to impose upon the people to work out selfish motives, and thus changed affairs to suit themselves, and the result we already know, the effect upon this divine science, to say nothing of its effect upon the human race.

*Symbology of Zodiacal Signs as Used in the Temples.*

There were temples dedicated to the seven planets in which were held festivals. There was also one great temple dedicated to the Sun, and no grander sight could be seen that the vast multitude of people at sunrise engaged in the worship, not of the outward image of the great solar god, but to the infinite power back of this great solar planet through which the Sun was the medium of its reflection. They realized that the Sun with its dazzling light and genial warmth, was but the outward manifestations of an infinite power of good.

The Chaldean religion, similar to the Zoroastrian, appealed to the devotional element in man and woman, and they were a most peaceful and contented people. In the meetings at the various temples, manifestations occurred from the life of spirit; men and women long dis-embodied appeared to them; those who were specially concerned with the evolution of that particular race of people. Many who were suffering from physical ailments were brought there to be healed, though sickness and ill-health were rare occurrences, for the reason that the people lived very close to the law of God, and with the coming down of the darkness of materialism, the knowledge and wisdom of those days have been lost to humanity, and during

the past few centuries men have not really known to what God to turn for aid.

Those who will look back in the study of the different religions of the world, will see that the one that succeeded in producing among its adherents Harmony and Purity, had its place in the evolution of the human race, though it was wholly builded on these planetary influences which the majority of humanity criticise and condemn today.

In looking at the symbol for the Zodiacal sign Aries we observe the great root of being pouring itself outward, and in this Aries may be considered as the sign of sacrifice in the symbology of which we realize creative ideation, the infinite will in manifestation.

In the sign Taurus we observe in symbology, love, the co-operative binding force, the mother principle, spirit matter; the Sun and Moon, life and form manifested as one; and in the symbology of Gemini we observe mind portrayed, the universal mind without which we could have had neither knowledge nor wisdom, for all these symbols are truly divine and infinite in their interpretation and are truly reflected in humanity, and in such reflection they become the principles of our being.

In this combination of these three signs, Aries, Taurus and Gemini, we have the divine triad. Then, if we consider more closely we may observe in Aries, life; in Taurus, form; and in Gemini, mind; and to interpret still more clearly the principles of being, love and knowledge symbolized by Aries, and in Taurus and Gemini the divine attributes of humanity reflected in themselves as existence, feeling, intelligence and as in expressions of consciousness, say I am, I feel, I think.

We then come to the next triad, Cancer, Leo and Virgo, and in Cancer we may behold a perfect reflection of the mother principle on a lower scale, as each of these triads are being reflected lower down, so to speak, in their manifestation. The Moon chain finds its symbology in the sign Cancer as typical of a past evolution, in the condition

where the growth of the mind first had its commencement, or where the soul began its expression in matter through matter form, and in the next sign, Leo, we may observe symbolized the great spirit of compassion, the higher intelligence, who seeing the condition of the ego, ignorant and expressionless as regards consciousness, and desiring to quicken their evolution, gave out in reflection through this sign, part of themselves as mind manifestation to guide and teach them in the way of life, the heart as the symbol of the principle of love and compassion.

As we observe, the sign Leo is the home of the Sun, and there is a spiritual as well as physical life contained and represented by this sign Leo, the house of the soul, the Lord and Giver of Life.

In the next sign Virgo is manifested the spirit in matter still lower in its material expression, materialistic, critical and dominated largely by these tendencies, and is the preparatory step to the next higher influence represented by the sign Libra, for the soul has been manifesting in the materialistic environments of the earth sign Virgo and longs for something tangible and lasting.

Libra comes as the balance between matter and spirit and uplifts the soul. It begins its gradual ascent toward the realities, seeking to throw aside the shadows of matter forms, and these two signs are next expressed in the sign Scorpio.

Here the soul has found a higher expression, but like the priests in the past, is too selfish and seeks to keep hidden the light that is beginning to shine. He secretly studies and analyzes life and keeps the truth to himself or thinks he does, for that is the intention, and in these three signs more than the others lies the secret of generation, the descent into matter. The act of creation is now in physical expression, but we must keep in mind that the Gods create by power of will, and only when the soul has passed through the low degrees of matter, and

commenced its ascent towards its true home, does creation really take place.

The next sign is Sagittarius, which is represented by the centaur, half man and half horse, and here is represented the symbology, the descent of the soul's infinity into animal man, and we realize also that Sagittarius is dual in its interpretation, that is, the man who is dominating the animal desires and passions.

Next follows the sign Capricorn, the goat, and in ancient symbols was represented with a horn coming from the center of the forehead. This was intended as symbolizing the wise forethought, seeing from the center. This sign, we have learned, represents the climber, the soul as it were, surmounting the mountain of matter, which all must in time overcome and subjugate.

The next sign is Aquarius, the man bearing the pitcher of water which he is pouring out by the wayside, and in this symbology is represented the man coming into divinity itself, the true messenger of the gods, the water symbolizing the true wisdom of perfected spirit which this son of the gods is to pour out upon those struggling for the light. The esoteric meaning can be fully understood only by the divine teacher who is working under these divine rays, and in observing the form and shape of this sign the wavering lines was really represented in ancient times by the serpent to which the present form of symbol in its wavering lines can be traced.

We now come to the last of the signs, Pisces, for we are now better able to grasp the life within, and in studying closely we observe the continuation of the sign Aries, or rather the completion, and by symbology and analogy we can trace in the two half-circles or Moons linked together, the two souls, the human and divine, which are now merged into one, the spiritual soul triumphant and the end of the Zodiac is complete, the end of manifestation accomplished.

In a close study of this subject it is perceived that it is through the higher emotions that purification of the astral form and its lower desires and passions is accomplished, and that these vibrations, being of a very fine and subtle nature, succeed in arousing vibrations in a higher plane. It is true that the sign Pisces controls the emotions to a great extent, and in this sign we arrive at the point where the human and spiritual soul are beginning to merge; for when one touches the spiritual side of the nature, merging the human or mortal into the spiritual, we have God manifested in the flesh, but it must be kept in mind that these symbols have seven different meanings which apply to seven different planes of matter, seven different types of people, seven different races of mankind.

*Planetary Influences Are Our Schooling—The Guiding Star—When Man Overcomes the Desire Nature He Gets Beyond Planetary Influence.*

When coming down from the cosmic side of matter to the human, we find that each horoscope is different; the degrees of the Zodiac are changed and the planets' places are varied. Why is this difference? Simply because each soul is different and each ego requires a different experience for its unfoldment. The planetary influences will ever affect the temporary form, the physical body, the etheric body and the astral body; but there is back of all this, an astrology applicable to the immortal soul, though it is not the same influence from the planets to which the gross material responds.

There is a star under which every human soul comes into physical expression, and will ever remain the guiding star throughout all time, though as I have stated elsewhere this is not the astrological star. The true ego is so completely beyond the material plane of our existence, that the individual himself must be wholly unaf-

fectured by the influence of the stars as he may understand them, from the science of astrology, as applied to the physical manifestation; the stars having to do with his limitations in matter, and representing his present expression in matter, his limitations and environment, and the character he is expressing; these four in manifestation and the three, or triad out of it, form a septenary unit which is comparable with the seven sacred planets, the seven vibrations or sounds, and many other series of seven throughout nature.

Let us consider for a moment how the planetary influences affect humanity. There is pouring out over the universe all kinds of vibratory forces, and just according to the kind and quality of matter vibrating in each astral and etheric form, will be awakened corresponding vibrations in harmony with these different vibratory forces. There are countless millions of vibrations going on at this moment of which, as stated before, humanity are utterly unconscious, as there does not exist in their matter forms, that finer matter which can transmit those finer vibrations, and the condition of matter which humanity has builded by past manifestations in their descent into matter, determines to what degree or intensity we shall come under the lower Moon, Mars, Venus expression and respond to their vibration. To be sure this will be shown by referring to the natal chart, and observing the position of these planets, and the sign or signs having rule over the individuality, character, etc., and for those who come under these lower influences there is relief, as we must keep in mind that those planetary influences impel but do not compel.

The stars are not causes in the true sense; they are the judges, the warders of what the individual earns in good or so called evil, and just in accordance with what we have done, or in the manifestation of the ego, so are the conditions, as the quality of matter in which we are working. These limitations constitute our schooling.



It is really the man's or woman's vehicle through which they are expressing themselves, that creates the fate and limitations. It is the fate that we ourselves have sown, and if we would have a different condition in the next expression, we must set to work diligently to build by pure thoughts and pure feelings, finer and purer astral, and ethereal vehicles for expression. Thus we may say when do we get beyond these planetary influences, these vibrations on the matter plane? *When mankind has fully overcome the desire-nature and has his mind fully under control, there comes a time in his evolution when he is ready to become a pure instrument for the divine infinite spirit. When he has merged his will in the will of the Infinite, and has only the will of Divinity manifesting through him, he has broken the fetters of desire, not only physically, but mentally and spiritually.*

*The Planetary Influences That Dominate the Physical Form Have Only to Do With Human Evolution—Thought Is the Creative Power—Cross of Crucifixion Is Desire and Thought.*

As we expressed, when the bonds have been broken asunder that keep the spirit bound down to physical desires, emotions and passions, then does the individual rise above the physical vibrations that bind him to fate, for there is nothing within him that responds to these lower environments, and if the spirit within him is active and no longer latent he comes into a higher understanding of life, and his whole being is filled with an infinite wisdom that lifts him up, and he finds himself in another sheath, so to speak, through which his soul can come in touch with love and wisdom, that change the current of his life no matter upon what plane it may be in the spirit life. It will be centuries before this will be experienced in the physical expression, for humanity have great ex-

periences before them, ere they can hope to build up such perfect conditions on earth.

When the individual has once identified himself with the divine in life, and being one in the divine wisdom, no physical vibration has any power of attraction for him, and therefore he is no longer influenced by planetary influences such as the present physical forms are subject to; for when this stage is reached in the evolution of the soul these influences of the objective are truly overcome, and complete harmony and unity has been attained, and from this point onward he is an instrument of the infinite divine and the expression of the divine will. Thus we may realize that we are as yet far from dominating the lower planetary influences as one united whole.

The first practical thing to do is to seek out the way to begin dominating them, in order to finally reach liberation from the natal chart, as shown at birth in the physical expression, and the first essential is to think for ourselves, take our lives in our own hands and shape them, not permitting the emotions and passions to sweep us away, and each effort in this direction brings the soul one step nearer to infinite power; soon the soul is strong and ceases in a measure to vibrate in common with the lower physical and astral forces, and goes out in spirit beyond the common limitations of the world's thoughts. The thought that must ever be kept before the mind is that the planetary influences that dominate the physical form, have only to do with human evolution and not with the Divine Infinite, that great principle of good, the God within, which can dominate all planetary influences.

The great truth is that all are free, even now, today, if they did but realize it; that is, free to make the life all that we would have it upon another plane of existence, just as the life is today in its expression what the past expression has made it, so that when the statement is made that the students of this divine science of astrology are fatalists it is not true; for there is a higher principle

in this science of life that teaches self-knowledge mentally, so to speak, which appeals to the mind, and declaring the higher truths relating to the real self, and conveying through the instrumentality of the mind what the ancient teachers taught practically; that is, the divine science of life, dealing with all souls in their higher existence. The ideals relating to the divine science as applied to human life and conduct, must be necessarily practical, and carried out and lived in daily expression, that is, if we are to dominate the stars in their lower vibrations; for it is a great truth that within the fetters we ourselves have forged the soul is free, freedom of thought through limitations of circumstances, environments and surroundings, etc.

All that binds the soul to the objective, the wheel of life, the cross of crucifixion, is desire and thought, for as we think, so likewise do we become, for if we think purely we shall become pure; if we think truth we shall become truthful; and if we think compassionately we shall become compassionate, for thought is the creative power, the working of the God within.

*Necessity of a Knowledge of the Science of Astrology: Its Divine Purpose.—The True Uranian.*

As before stated, each planet has an influence with a certain race of people, and the object is the development of a certain principle, and we find the majority responding to the Mars vibrations combined with Venus and Moon, for there are really very few who truly respond to the vibrations of Urania and come under that influence. Some are beginning to respond to this higher influence and to come under this influence of Urania means that such persons live not for themselves but for the uplifting of the world. There are no longer any personal desires, but they have realized the uselessness of striving for self, and now know the necessity of working to leaven the

whole, and these souls have truly taken up the cross and they become water carriers, or, we may say, the water bearers to humanity, and pour out the water of life freely, knowing that some will respond in appreciation and still others will condemn, but they care not for this, for they know and understand why and wherefore. The true Uranian has unfolded beyond the desire conditions, and cares naught for the form, for he knows that it is the life itself that is the reality, and upon which he is building the perfect being, and we must always keep in mind the fact that in every chart or wheel of life there is a constant progress of the planets going on, or rather a progression.

A person may come into physical expression with most unfavorable environments, which places him in a most disagreeable position, but as time goes on for him he may and will respond to these progressive influences, and in this way an individual who is born into the world with evil tendencies and disagreeable environments, may be able to change all this as the planets move forward in his natal chart, and it is within the power of every individual to take advantage of this fact of progression, and evolution, and co-operate harmoniously with it. Every individual about once in seven years has an aspect with the planet Jupiter of importance in his chart, giving him an opportunity to arouse the inner consciousness back of the mental and lower consciousness; thus we observe many individuals daily coming into a knowledge of the divine truth which assists them to evolve onward.

When there is an aspect to Jupiter, it is very certain that the consciousness must be aroused through that medium or instrumentality which will best be adapted to the growth and unfoldment. It may come through a street corner revivalist or through one of the many avenues of awakening, a word spoken by a friend, a sermon, or in the reading of a book. The aspects of Saturn and Jupiter are the stepping stones to a higher awakening

from the Mars, Venus, Moon influences, for which there is naught but the form, and from the Jupiter and Saturn influences we reach up to the Uranian type of expression where the soul begins to respond to vibrations such as never before experienced. He begins to understand life differently; he reaches out and grasps tangible proof of his immortality, and his infinite possibilities are open to his vision. He had fanned the divine spark into flame and becomes strong in his knowledge of power.

There is indeed a great evolutionary movement going on, pressing humanity steadily forward, even though they do not seek to co-operate with it, and these vibrations are set in motion upon our planet by intelligences who have reached this higher understanding in another exalted plane of expression, and these influences will make mankind farther advanced in the law, more just and noble in spite of himself. His latent faculties respond more or less, even though unconsciously, for he has within himself all that is essential to a Godlike condition.

A knowledge of the true science of astrology is certainly necessary, and a knowledge of the law and working of the planetary influences must be realized, and it is a certainty, that with the unfoldment of humanity and the assistance given by advanced intelligences, through communication between the various planes of existence, this divine science, which has been violated and neglected, ancient truths will be revived, and humanity will find the way to divinity.

*Evolution of Human Character in Three Distinct Lines—  
Under the Influence of the Sun, Mercury and Venus, or  
Power, Knowledge, and Love.*

In the evolution of the human race we may observe three distinct lines manifesting in association with the character expression, and these lines of manifestation

come under the influence of the Sun, Mercury and Venus, or, we may say, power, knowledge and love, and in speaking of these especially, it must be considered that any one of these characteristics are to be taken separate from the others, though there may be occasionally abnormal and strange developments. In the conditions of the human race as manifesting today, where the dominating influence is either the Sun, Mercury or Venus, we will naturally find one of these characteristics manifesting more prominently than the other types of character.

We find that those individuals who come into physical manifestation under the influence of the Sun possess a special characteristic force and power. They are more or less dominant types wherever they may be found, and attain their ends by a manifestation of this power, and they do not seek the love and sympathy of others so much as the power to mould them by their superior will force. All these types have a determined, strong will, and these attributes are essential, for they are natural leaders and organizers, and find the greatest enjoyment in attaining positions of responsibility where they can manifest their dominant characteristic power.

Then we touch upon the Mercurial types of character, whose chief aim is the acquirement of knowledge, education, in the way of literature, science, philosophy, history and the many lines of education that lead to knowledge. These are the knowledge seekers, and the chief aim is to acquire knowledge by patient study and research, and these types of character desire knowledge as the Sun type seeks power, though it may often occur that in the search they manifest in one side of their nature alone, that is, the mental, and thus the soul is starved from the lack of human sympathy, feeling and love

Now we come to the Venus type, and we observe that these individuals care little for power, and neither are they so desirous of intellectual attainments, for their keynote is in love, sympathy and emotion, and thus they

naturally seek to exercise their feelings and manifest a general good will and kindness to all humanity. This characteristic is dominant in this type of expression and can be readily observed among those around and about us, for these people seek pleasure, joy, happiness, harmony and peace, for in this way can they best find expression.

The Sun expresses power, Mercury wisdom, and Venus feeling. In considering the attribute of power we must place it as the highest development. Power, that is, soul power, implies fullness of development, and is the crown of the unfolded life. It is power that holds the universe of atoms together, so that they aggregate in order forming solid rock or living cells, and it is this divine power that causes the sequence of cause and effect when manifested through an infinite consciousness, and expounds the law of life. This power causes each bud and blossom to unfold after its own particular type and kind. We realize that power is recognized in this objective world in various ways, but when we consider it in its higher interpretations, as we must all expressions in the subjective world, it moulds the souls and minds of humanity into a Godlike condition.

Power is vested in all, but it is not manifested, for it has not the instrument to express itself; that must be unfolded by experience, and time the great teacher, ruled by Saturn, the developer, the world's schoolmaster, the thoughts of peoples, their way and wills, these too the great law binds. If we but consider the extent and variety of knowledge, we find the sphere of the thought world vast and incomprehensible to the finite mind; for as knowledge must be co-extensive with the mind, there can be no subject that the mind could ever so dimly conceive of, that is not its legitimate study.

*Survival of the Fittest, Does not Apply to the Higher Man and Womankind—Love is the True Fulfillment of the Law—The Law of Sacrifice Most Essential to the Unfoldment of Man and Woman.*

We are finding expression daily in the midst of vibrations that influence our lives into certain grooves, and this, we now learn, can be controlled by our own will power and determination to attain the highest in truth and knowledge. It is a knowledge of the law and a recognition of our surroundings, the aura we have created about us, and are daily creating, that will lift us up beyond the lower color rays.

We may look upon knowledge from two points, that is, we may apply knowledge as direct intuition, or distinct cognition, which really means the development of the spiritual perception, and this we may consider as positive, or first hand knowledge, as the individual must necessarily come into a personal realization, and not only receptivity, but a recognition that is final and complete in itself; and then that gathered by the reasoning physical brain, the analytical mind, which must necessarily study, memorize and fully investigate its field of action from the objective. It will be readily observed that both of these lines of development are equally liable to use and abuse according to the environment of the soul by which it is attaining its individual consciousness; it has to attain this through certain conditions, varying from its neighbor, for in its growth from the first it has been so placed by a higher, more infinite mind than we can comprehend. We do realize that the law is in operation, and that in the evolution the soul will have passed the gauntlet of material burdens, and when it steps out into another expression it will be ready to evolve higher and attain its place in the perfection of soul wisdom.

Now we observe that on the side of power that is



abused, we will find dominance, tyranny, arrogance, though its rightful use is protection, deference and service ; and in considering the power of the mind when the intellect is used for selfish purposes and self-aggrandizement, only utilizing its knowledge to get the better of weaker and less developed brothers and sisters, and to outwit them in smartness and cleverness in the great field of human evolution, and forcibly take from them more than is due, and not to share with any, but to take and retain for selfish purposes, all that is considered wealth from a material standpoint, it is then that the power of the mind is abused and used wrongfully to the detriment of self and the whole human race.

We can realize the occult truth which states that the survival of the fittest is the law of development for the animal world, but must not be applied to the higher man and woman kind, for the law of sacrifice is most essential to the unfoldment of man and woman, and to cleanse and purify the mind is to take self out first of all and realize that it is necessary to study in order to teach, to acquire in order to help, and gain possession in order to share, then to do good unto all, and in short to utilize the powers of the mind for the world's helping is the only proper use of knowledge. In making sacrifice, intelligence is necessary, for more harm than good may be wrought, and nowhere else should the intelligence be more wisely manifested, though in the use of the principle of love, that same power when used personally and selfishly, seeks its own gratification in pleasurable sensations and animal delights, when purified from self becomes that noble self-sacrificing devotion toward the unfolding of humanity, that higher spirit which lends its ear to every cry of pain, eager to aid.

Venus may be said to represent the soul and the senses, the principle of feeling, and this feeling must not be killed out nor can it be. This principle of feeling should be purified life until the crude vibrations cease to respond

to any outer stimulation and only the finer vibrations can be reached. When we become true lovers of all humanity we shall be the rulers of our stars, for love is the true fulfillment of the law. We can never love anyone too much, and devotion to the interests of another is one of the best means of eradicating that selfishness from which all suffer more or less, all who are born under the dominant influence of the planet Venus must learn the lesson of purity, chastity, for these forces wasted could be used for the uplifting of the world. Compassion, sympathy, tenderness and purity are the attributes of the Venus influence or love principle, and when united with Mercury, intelligence and the Sun power, we have the divine triad in manifestation, the bliss and wisdom of the infinite revealed.

#### *The Earth and the Moon's Auras.*

It has long been considered that the Moon's aura is of a silvery or lead white, and it is so, if viewed abstractedly or as an isolated object, but when we stop to consider its nearness to this earth planet and its dependency upon this earth for its existence in a measure, as a world or planet, its aura mingles with the aura of this earth, and in this way forms or constitutes a species of compound. The Earth's aura being a deep green copper color, and the Moon a lead white, being united, form a light yellow, and as a matter of course, the nearer, the deeper the color; and this is the first phase which constitutes the earth lunar aura, and the second phase is that this yellow aura is the outermost coloring or symbolical representation of the ultimate condition in the department of Nature's matrix, as there are also other colors involved; also in these various intermingling of aura; for within the space there are zones, or in comparison to earth matter, stratifications, and each one of these possess a characteristic hue, or peculiar shade or tinge, and when alluding to these

zones or stratas in space within the Moon's orbit, we must understand first of all that there are no hard and fast lines in colors, as we may see displayed in Nature on this earth planet; as for instance, we may refer to the rainbow, no one can say at what particular point one color leaves off and another begins.

Thus, while it is true that each zone or strata is sufficiently marked to claim a characteristic sphere of its own, at the same time the light yellow tinge predominates the whole. The matter which exists within this space is of the nature of the earth itself, that is, possessing a counterpart in its relationship to the earth, and the fact of this being now a solidified mass, has rendered the mind oblivious of that seeming strange and erratic past of this earth's history, within the unlimited confines of a past eternity, millions of ages before even the first glomeration or appearance of coagulation became visible to that Infinite Intelligence who had the supervision of that stupendous structure under His watchful care; and after ages of time during which the earth was in a gaseous state, it became vaporous, and that vapor became a comet, and in this hazy form wandered through space apparently regardless of any special centre. In this condition, with only a comparatively small nucleus, it passed over millions of miles daily, that is, as we measure space and time, and its purpose was to gather up those particles in space which became united with it. Collecting scattered relics of other worlds that in the course of time had become disintegrated, so to speak, and in this way all these fragments were accumulated, and became intermingled and unified with that of this earth planet, for nature is frugal in her management and economizes all in her wonderful processes, so that nothing is lost or wasted; and another point is that not only does the comet gather up the fragments of other worlds to which it may be said to have a claim, but it collects materials and elements for its own building purposes from the ruins of

other worlds, also taking from the living planets, so to speak, that is, it takes from other living worlds some of these essential elements upon which living organized beings depend for health, life in physical expression and general salubrity.

All this we may recognize clearly as facts when considering the history of the earth planet, and it has been recognized so by wise men of past ages, and it is in this way that a comet when crossing the earth's orbit, or when it approaches the earth's atmosphere, takes from the atmosphere some necessary element quite essential to the life and well-being of that world or planet, and as a natural consequence will render the earth or the planet contacted wanting or negative in that element or substance.

*Teachings of Astrology—Sympathy with the Weaknesses of Others—Ego Has Come From Perfection—We Are Like Children at School.*

According to the ideas of many, the value of this divine science can only be appreciated as a means to obtain wealth and possessions, and minister alone to the material and personal wants; but there could never be a greater error than to expect that nothing more than this could be gained from this science of life, and that it should be a means whereby one might gain an advantage over others, and those individuals who have no other motive will never be able to realize that the science of astrology possesses a higher esoteric side, the most essential and important of all, though in order to attain this knowledge, the thought must be sent out into the esoteric, in order to discover the occult truths; and of what aid is this divine science if it does not help to unfold and strengthen the character, and why should our valuable time be devoted if it does not assist to raise the consciousness, and expand the knowledge of that universal spirit immortal in the human race?

The one great lesson taught by this divine science, is to be tolerant of the weaknesses of others, and not to take advantage of them, and it is necessary for us to take a very broad liberal view of the whole subject, and seek to place this science in its proper light as an occult science. Dealing with it esoterically we find truths that help us on our way to overcome the gross material, sorrow and distress. One of the first essential conditions to a proper understanding of this science is to lay aside all prejudice and preconceived opinions as regards the theory of reincarnation, fatalism, etc. These are the fundamental objections to the esoteric side of astrology.

The difficulty is that the majority of humanity do not grasp the possibilities and opportunities of the spirit life, and cannot realize how it is possible for an individual to reach perfection, or to have changed the wheel of life to more favorable aspects, with just one physical expression, but a little study in that direction and communication with those intelligences from the higher realms, will demonstrate that the soul can still attain experience in the ethereal and astral spheres, to serve all necessary purposes toward a perfected soul consciousness, in harmony with the divine will of infinity; and a better understanding of the heavens or the spiritual and subjective world will dispel all doubt regarding the accumulation of experiences, all sufficient for the progress of the soul in its flight to a sphere of perfected beings, toward which all humanity are now trending their way, and where they will eventually arrive.

We realize that many who have given this subject attention, are mentally convinced that many earth lives are essential to gain control over the lower sense desires and emotions, that tend to take the individual farther away from the true perfect life divine. These views have been arrived at by an objective view of life, which the experience of communication with the spirit world of intelligences will change, and give a knowledge of the next step

beyond the material plane, describing the conditions, and showing beyond a doubt that the individual who is in need of experiences essential to overcome material and physical desires will find them there. *Then, too, so many jump at conclusions, and do not realize that the ego in its manifestation has come from perfection, to taste the stings of crude material environments that will individualize it, and bring out a consciousness of which no other process would answer the purpose.*

This idea is created largely through the study of the natal chart of some unfortunate individual as studied from the objective point of view, but the infinite wisdom has prepared the way, and knows that his children will find those experiences that will awaken their individual perception to their needs and faults, and finally come back to their home from which they left as children going to school. The conditions are similar. The parent sends his child to school and the schoolmaster moulds the character, or directs the thought of the child towards those studies to which it is adapted, and the child returns to its home more wise and comprehensive of its surroundings.

*Zodiac Like a Harp—Aries on the Ascendant.*

We may compare the Zodiacal signs to a great harp of three hundred and sixty strings, and the planet or planets having greatest power may be represented as the player upon the instrument, so that the individual is naturally manifesting under the vibrations produced by those planets that may be termed the lords or rulers in the figure. Each of the twelve signs may be said to contain what is known as error and also its opposite virtue, as the one is the opposite pole of the other, so to speak, the center being a quality which will represent balance. We may examine them more closely and be able to obtain a more comprehensive idea of their representations. We are dealing, we may say, with a trinity, that is, the physical

objective, the spiritual subjective, and the manifestation of all these as one, which we may term the thought expression of the individual. These are represented by the first house, the Moon and the Sun.

Aries upon the ascendant, represents form, gives love of variety, a changeableness and inconstancy, while in the undeveloped there is a want of stability and prudence; there is liability to do many rash things, and out of this the individual is to unfold character as physical independence, courage in its higher meaning.

The Moon in the sign Aries has control over the emotions, and in the undeveloped or the one who is manifesting under discordant vibrations there is capriciousness, fickleness, impulse, exaggeration and excitability.

In the one who is manifesting more in harmony with the infinite or who has unfolded and changed his chart to good, comes energy, self-reliance and activity, and the individual characteristics as manifested with the Sun in Aries. When expressed in the lower vibrations or in what may be termed error, there will be untruthfulness, deception and aggression, but as the individual comes more into balance with the higher vibrations contained in his natal chart, he expresses himself in the opposite condition, and we find truth, loyalty and kindly nature being expressed, which in this individual's progress we observe the whole combined as faculty in the planet Mercury, which is symbolical of the physical body or form, and the soul and spirit combined as one; therefore we find the soul when coming into physical expression manifesting upon the opposite side of the virtues of good spirit in the misuse or abuse of the internal faculty of Aries, which is truth, we find deception, and the proper use is fearless truthfulness, while the great Sun ray contains the ideal that is before us, that which we are either consciously or unconsciously striving to attain, while from the Moon's position in the figure we may realize more distinctly just how the individual is polarized and also ob-

serve the manner in which the vital life forces may best be expressed.

Then you may realize that the Sun may be placed in any one of the twelve signs and consider its rays as representing the ego, or the individuality, and the Moon in any one of the twelve signs would then represent the personality, or the forces, through which the soul gains its experience while in the material expression; and to equalize the position of the Sun and Moon is the task the individual has before him; but the object in each instance is to attain the ideal or highest virtue contained in each of the twelve signs of the Zodiac.

*Ideals in Each of the Twelve Signs.*

As expressed, there is an ideal contained in each one of the twelve signs, and which is to be indicated to each and every individual by the solar rays that are expressed in that particular figure of the heavens at physical birth, as for instance, the ideals manifested in the sign Aries are truth and loyalty; of Taurus, stability; of Gemini, harmony; of Cancer, conservation; of Leo, fortitude; of Virgo, discrimination; of Libra, balance; of Scorpio, self-control; of Sagitarius, faithfulness; of Capricorn, service; of Aquarius, justice and compassion; of Pisces, hospitality; though there is a still higher interpretation to the ideal of Pisces, and it is when observing and making a careful study of the natal chart, that we find those ideals most necessary to a greater perfection in the soul of the individual, whose condition is expressed in the objective through the natal chart at birth, but whose real condition, when considered from the esoteric side is best found from the chart as given at the time of conception, and this chart should be consulted when wishing to obtain knowledge of the true condition from the esoteric point of view.

It is only when the student observes the physical birth



chart, that he arrives at the conclusion that many lives in a physical form, are necessary to attain the ideal pointed out by the solar ray in the chart of physical birth, or in overcoming the lower tendencies as indicated by the rising sign at physical birth; or if successful in bringing his actions to work in harmony with all that is indicated by the sign or signs and their rulers which have control over the first house, and also in expressing himself in spoken words in harmony with the lunar characteristics, also considering whether the thought is up to the standard of the individual ideal, as is expressed in the figure by the sign through which the solar rays were being transmitted to the native at the time of physical birth.

It must be kept in mind that the soul must traverse a vast space and consume an eternity of time, so to speak, in attaining these ideals compared to which this physical life is as a drop in the great oceans of water contained upon this earth planet, for we must trace the ego, which is soul, down from infinity, through the various globes that lie between, to the earth expression on up to the seventh globe of the chain of seven, of which this physical earth life counts but one, life, and while it is true that the majority of individuals remain in an earth condition after so-called death, it is but a natural condition made so by their own individual manifestation, and by which they will find experience essential to further progress, and so on up to a higher sphere of expression. If it was true that the individual went direct and straightway to perfection, one with infinity, and became as a God knowing all things, it would not be difficult to find an excuse for re-incarnation and the necessity for working out perfection upon this earth planet in the physical expression; but on the other hand, it must be kept in mind, that the soul has scarcely begun its journey when leaving its material form, and the planes of existence and the worlds so to speak upon which this individual soul must pass through experiences necessary to unfoldment, is incomprehensible

to the mortal mind, and similar to other higher truths, can only be realized and known by actual contact, though ideas may be transmitted from others who have attained some experience in advance of his brother or sister in physical expression.

Thus, while it is difficult to conceive of the Infinite, we can realize that similar to the natural law manifesting around and about us, we can trace the gradual upward trend of humanity toward a higher understanding, and recognize that the process which we know best as evolution, is all that is desired in the development of that spirit of the infinite manifested in matter, attaining a God consciousness and whose goal is divine wisdom.

*Materialism in Astrology Deplored—Esoteric Meaning of Planetary Influences.*

In considering the general conditions of humanity today in the mortal, we who know something of these higher esoteric truths, would give out this knowledge to others, but when the attempt is made to approach the average individual, we find he is in no wise interested, unless we can show him how to increase his material possessions. This is to be deplored, but when we come to consider the cause back, we do not wonder, for we realize that the majority of humanity today are manifesting under the influence of Mars, and not in the highest influence of Mars, for Mars is somewhat dual when considered in his true influence.

Mars governs force all the way through, though we have learned there are two kinds of force, that is the animal and the spiritual, and the majority of humanity have this Mars influence working through their lower nature, and therefore are engaged so much with matters associated with the lower senses, that it is impossible for them to become interested in any higher thought or occult study. And it is this lower nature that must be overcome

in order to conquer the personality. Mars describes the greatest selfishness in mankind, Passion, hatred and all those violent forces that cause him to be turbulent and fiery.

When the influence of Mars has been transmuted, we then have the Venus influence manifesting. Humanity are at this present time just emerging from the iron ages which are governed by Mars and are going into an entirely new age. The sixth sub-race will hardly come under the influence of Mars, and in the seventh sub-race the Jupiterian influence will begin to manifest, and these will be entirely different vibrations.

The Jupiterian influence will be one of aspiration and devotion and is the refining influence, and we can begin to see its influence manifesting upon the religious world. All those who are beginning to realize that there is something beyond the physical life, are coming into these Jupiterian vibrations, while those who reach up to the higher Saturnine influences are those who have overcome the passions and desires of the objective.

Saturn, we know, is of an entirely distinct nature from Mars, and there is no comparison between the two. Many on this earth planet today are working out of the Martial into the Jupiterian influences. Saturn, we may say, is the planet of perfection of form, and has great influence in matters of science, philosophy and religion. There are few in the mortal who have attained to the higher Saturnine vibrations who have controlled their thought, who can meditate steadily, though there are those who are very thoughtful who are coming under these higher Saturn influences. Saturn is the ruler of Capricorn, the tenth sign; the mountain climber represents the physical condition of Saturn, and all the influence manifested by Saturn in a person's chart is such that it will make him climb higher. Then, too, Saturn finds exaltation in the sign Aquarius, Aquarius the water bearer. It is certain that those who attain the highest vi-

brations of Saturn are those who have broken all bonds that bind to the lower physical.

Then comes Urania, the planet having control over the metaphysical condition next higher than Saturn, and it is here that the spiritual self-consciousness is manifested, and if the symbol used to describe Urania is carefully studied it will be seen that the complete influence of the seven planets are shown, and it is peculiar how this Uranian influence manifests in the lives of those having this planet prominent in their birth figure, and more especially when they cannot respond fully to the vibrations created by this planet, and in truth, to the soul unawakened, (Urania is the most malefic of any of the planets) for the reason that there is an influence acting upon them which they cannot understand and consequently cannot respond harmoniously.

*The Creation of Fate—The Ego Is Under the Guidance of a Divine Intelligence.*

We must realize that the Ego in its descent from the great principle of wisdom and good, is manifesting under the guidance of a divine intelligence that brings it into such manifestations, as will best apply to that particular element or quality corresponding to the ego. This condition brings the ego in contact with the essential experiences upon each of the three globes heretofore mentioned, and each one is preparing this self same ego for a material experience that will also correspond to such qualities as the individual is in need of, so that we may say the individual has been guided by infinity itself in its forward march to attain individual consciousness, but the infinite knows and understands the elements and qualities of the ego, and carefully guides it through such conditions as is best suited to bring it into the proper physical manifestation as a soul seeking experience, and here is where the free will begins to manifest, for the Infinite knows that

this child will never become lost, no matter what may transpire, though the wilful mistakes and errors made unintentionally are all essential to the growth of character, and the manifestation of an individuality that will some time find perfection, though it would be an impossibility for him to change in this one physical expression all the undeveloped and bad qualities of his nature. No! a thousand lives would not, for there is a higher expression which is better adapted to continue to unfold in, and gives opportunities not associated with the gross material conditions. All debts contracted by the individual through mistakes made wilfully or unconsciously toward his fellowman must be paid in full upon the same plane.

Now, what does location, time or place signify in this great universe in which all time is now, and all where is here, as far as the law applies to infinity? Thus the soul in its onward flight meets and contacts such conditions as will best prepare it for the ultimate. All are not the same and cannot be the same. It is the variety of qualities that bring about the great variety of conditions, just as it should be when considering that each soul in manifestation is an individual, separate as far as his personal efforts are concerned, but one when considering the infinite, and it is toward this that all are moving in their own small world of which they are the centers and masters.

We realize that his variety of conditions furnishes to each individual soul a new experience each day, as for instance, you would come in contact with a certain individual who would annoy and anger you, and if Mars and the Moon were operating in your natal figure at that particular time, which would naturally be the case, you would respond to the red color vibrations, and thus forge one more fetter that would need to be broken ere you would overcome this influence in your natal figure. Having allowed yourself to respond to the vibration once, it would be more easy to forge the second link in the chain

the next time the Moon passed over, or in aspect with Mars radical or progressive place, and the second link in the chain would be stronger than the first; this is the manner in which one creates the fate and builds walls about him that keeps out the light of divine wisdom that is shining to lighten the gloom that is darkness to the struggling soul; and when the soul is manifesting under this martial influence, the desires and passions become active, which in the time to come will be expressed as power and strength.

Thus we find that the Mars influence is necessary in order to give will force and courage, and if in the natal chart the individuals should keep responding to the influence of fear and hatred, which vibrations are not in motion when the Moon passes over Saturn, or aspects that planet in square or opposition, some very evil influence would have to be overcome.

## PART FOUR.

### CHAPTER XIX.

#### The Fixed Stars.

It is essential to give a table of the fixed stars with reference to their exact degree and minute in the Zodiac, their magnitude, latitude, declination and nature.

The fixed stars manifest an influence upon the native when found in certain positions, though many are found in such latitude and declination as to exert but small influence upon the earth, but a greater influence upon mundane affairs than the Natal, and in giving a table of these principal fixed stars, it will enable you to judge more correctly of the effects of these as applied in the natal system, and as the influence of the fixed stars are limited in their influence in the natal system, it will be necessary to have the degree and minute of longitude, also the latitude and declination in judging of their effects.

We will begin at the first sign, **ARIES**, and take them through in their order. The **WHALE'S TAIL**: This is a star of the second magnitude; longitude is one degree and nine minutes in sign Aries, latitude two degrees and forty-six minutes south; declination is eighteen degrees and forty-seven minutes south. The nature is of Mars, Saturn and Mercury.

The fixed star **ALGONEB**: The longitude is seven degrees and twenty-six minutes in sign Aries; a star of the second magnitude, the latitude is thirteen degrees and thirty-four minutes north; the declination is fourteen degrees and eighteen minutes south. The nature is similar to that of Mars and Mercury together.

The star **CAPUT ANDROMEDAE**: The longitude is twelve degrees and fifty-four minutes in sign Aries; the latitude

op

10091

7926

12954

is twenty-five degrees and forty minutes north; the declination is twenty-eight degrees and thirty-three minutes north. This is a star of the first magnitude, in nature similar to Mars, Jupiter and Venus conjoined.

The star ZONA ANDROMEDAE is one of the second magnitude; the longitude is twenty-eight degrees and fifty-eight minutes in sign Aries; the latitude is twenty-five degrees and fifty-five minutes north; the declination is twenty-four degrees and forty-four minutes north; the nature is similar to that of Mars and the Moon conjoined.

28758

The star ARISTIS is one of the second magnitude; the longitude is two degrees and thirty-six minutes in sign Taurus; the latitude is nine degrees and fifty-seven minutes north; the declination is twenty-three degrees and no minutes north; the nature is similar to Venus and Saturn conjoined.

8

2836

The star CETI is one of the second magnitude; the longitude is twelve degrees and fifty-four minutes in sign Taurus; the latitude is twelve degrees and thirty-six minutes south; the declination is three degrees and twenty-seven minutes north; the nature is similar to that of Venus and the Moon.

12854

The PLEIADES are of the third magnitude; their longitude is twenty-eight degrees and thirty-five minutes in the sign Taurus; the latitude is four degrees and no minutes north; the declination is twenty-three degrees and thirty minutes north; the nature is similar to Mars, Moon and Sun, in opposition.

28835

The first star TAURUS is of the third magnitude; the longitude is four degrees and thirty-two minutes in Gemini; the latitude is five degrees and fifty-five minutes south; the declination, fifteen degrees and twenty-six minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury and Mars.

II

4II32

The BULL'S SOUTH EYE is a star of the third magnitude; the longitude is seven degrees and four minutes in the sign Gemini; the latitude is two degrees and thirty-five minutes south; the declination is eighteen degrees

7II04



and thirty-eight minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury, Moon, Venus conjoined.

8 II 25

The star ALDEBARAN is of the first magnitude; the longitude is eight degrees and twenty-five minutes in sign Gemini; the latitude is five degrees and twenty-seven minutes south; the declination is sixteen degrees and nineteen minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury, Mars and Jupiter conjoined

15 II 27

The fixed star RIGEL follows Aldebaran in the sign Gemini, and is placed in the fifteenth degree and twenty-seventh minutes of that sign. The latitude is thirty-one degrees and seven minutes south; declination eight degrees and seventeen minutes south. It is a star of the first magnitude and of the nature of Mercury, Mars and Jupiter conjoined.

19 II 35

The star BELLATRIX is a star of the second magnitude found in the nineteenth degree and thirty-fifth minute of the sign Gemini; the latitude is sixteen degrees and thirty minutes south; the declination six degrees and four minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury and Mars conjoined in good aspects.

20 II 24

The star CAPELLA is one of the first magnitude; is found in the twentieth degree and twenty-fourth minute of the sign Gemini; the latitude twenty-two degrees and fifty-two minutes north; the declination, forty-five degrees and fifty-three minutes north; the nature similar to Mercury and Moon conjoined.

20 II 58

ORION'S BELT, found in the twentieth degree and fifty-eighth minute of the sign Gemini, and of the second magnitude; the latitude is twenty-three degrees and thirty-five minutes south; the declination is no degrees and twenty-three minutes south; the nature is similar to Mercury, Saturn and Jupiter conjoined.

21 II 12

The BULL'S NORTH HORN is also of the second magnitude, is placed in the twenty-first degree and twelfth minute of the sign Gemini; the latitude is five degrees and twenty-three minutes north; the nature is similar to Mer-

cury and Mars conjoined; the declination is twenty-eight degrees and thirty minutes north.

ORIONIS refers to three stars of the second magnitude, and the influence falling in the twenty-second degree and fourth minute of the sign Gemini. The latitude is twenty-four degrees and thirty-two minutes south; the declination is one degree and sixteen minutes south; this nature is similar to Mercury and Saturn conjoined.

22#04

The BULL'S SOUTH HORN, of the third magnitude, found in the twenty-third degree and twenty-third minute of the sign Gemini. The latitude is two degrees and thirteen minutes south; the declination is twenty degrees and no minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury and Saturn conjoined.

23#23

The star BETELGUESE is of the first magnitude, is found in the twenty-seventh degree and twenty-third minute of the sign Gemini; the latitude is sixteen degrees and two minutes south; the declination is seven degrees and twenty-one minutes north; the nature is similar to Mercury, Saturn and Jupiter conjoined in good aspect; is good when this degree and minute is upon the ascendant.

27#23

The BRIGHT FOOT in Gemini is of the second and third magnitude and is found in the eighth degree and first minute of the sign Cancer; the latitude is six degrees and forty-seven minutes south; the declination is sixteen degrees and thirty-two minutes north; the nature is similar to the Moon and Venus configured together in good aspect.

5

8501

The fixed star SIRIUS is one of the first magnitude, found in the twelfth degree and forty-sixth minute of the sign Cancer; the latitude is thirty-nine degrees and thirty-five minutes south; the declination is sixteen degrees and thirty-four minutes south; the nature is similar to Moon and Jupiter with Mars.

12546

The fixed star CANOPUS is one of the first magnitude and is found in the thirteenth degree and thirty-sixth minute of the sign Cancer. The latitude is seventy-five de-

13536

degrees and forty-nine minutes south; the declination is fifty-two degrees and thirty-eight minutes south; the nature is similar to the Moon and Mars conjoined.

18552

The fixed star **CASTOR** is of the first magnitude and is found in the eighteenth degree and fifty-second minute of the sign Cancer. The latitude is ten degrees and five minutes north; the nature of this star is similar to the influence of Moon, Mars and Urania conjoined.

21551

The star **POLLUX** is of the second magnitude; is found in the twenty-first degree and fifty-first minute of the sign Cancer. The latitude is six degrees and forty minutes north; the declination is twenty-eight degrees and fifteen minutes north; the nature is similar to Moon, Mars and Urania conjoined.

24527

The star **PROCYON** is one of the first magnitude and is found in the twenty-fourth degree and twenty-seventh minute of the sign Cancer; the latitude is fifteen degrees and fifty-seven minutes south; the declination is five degrees and twenty-eight minutes north; the nature is similar to the planets Moon, Jupiter and Urania.

6007

The **NORTH ASELLUS** of the fourth magnitude, and is found in the sixth degree and seventh minute of the sign Leo. The latitude is three degrees and seven minutes north; the declination is twenty-two degrees and no minutes north; the influence is similar to the Sun and Mars in sextile.

7018

The **SOUTH ASELLUS** is also of the fourth magnitude, is found in the seventh degree and eighteenth minute of the sign Leo; the latitude is no degrees and three minutes north; the declination is eighteen degrees and thirty-four minutes north; the nature is similar to the Sun and Mars in semi-square.

25053

**HYDRA'S HEART** is of the second magnitude, and is found in the twenty-fifth degree and fifty-third minute of the sign Leo; the latitude is twenty-two degrees and twenty-four minutes south; the declination is seven degrees and

fifty-seven minutes south; the nature is similar to the Sun and Jupiter in sextile

The star **REGULUS** is one of the first magnitude and is found in the twenty-eighth degree and twenty-eighth minute of the sign Leo; the latitude is no degrees and twenty-six minutes north; the declination is twelve degrees and twenty-five minutes north; the nature is similar to Sun in good aspect with the planet Urania.

28 28

The star **VINDEMIATRIX** is of the second magnitude, is found in the seventh degree and fifty-fourth minute of the sign Virgo; the latitude is fourteen degrees and nine minutes north; the declination is twenty-one degrees and twenty-one minutes north; the nature of this star is similar to the conjunction of the two planets Mercury and Saturn, or when they evilly aspect one another.

7 14 54

The fixed star **DENIB** is one of the first magnitude; is found in Zodiac, longitude twenty degrees and fourteen minutes of the sign Virgo; the latitude is twelve degrees and seventeen minutes north; the declination is fifteen degrees and twenty-five minutes north; the nature is similar to that of Mercury and Urania with Mars.

20 14

The second star in Libra is of the third magnitude; is found in the third degree and twenty-sixth minute of the sign Libra; the latitude is one degree and twenty-two minutes north; the declination is no degrees and fifteen minutes north; the influence of this star is similar to Venus and Mercury in sextile.

2 26

The star **SINISTRA** is of the third magnitude; is found in the eighth degree and twenty-eighth minute of the Zodiacal sign Libra; the latitude is two degrees and forty-nine minutes north; the declination is two degrees and nine minutes north; the nature is similar to Venus and Mars conjoined.

8 28

The star **ARISTA** is of the first magnitude; the longitude is twenty-two degrees and twenty-seven minutes in the sign Libra; the latitude is two degrees and three minutes south; the declination is ten degrees and thirty-seven

22 27

degrees south; the nature is similar to that of Venus and Jupiter with Mercury; is most favorable to the native when found upon the ascendant or an angle.

22<sup>a</sup>-52  
 The star ARCTURUS is one of the first magnitude; the longitude is twenty-two degrees and fifty-two minutes in the sign Libra; the latitude is thirty degrees and forty-eight minutes north; the declination is nineteen degrees and forty-two minutes north; the influence is similar to Venus and Mercury conjoined.

m7  
 10 m7 51  
 The star NORTH CROWN is one of the second magnitude; the longitude is ten degrees and fifty-one minutes in the Zodiacal sign Scorpio; the latitude is forty-four degrees and twenty-one minutes north; the declination is twenty-seven degrees and twelve minutes north; the influence is similar to Mars and Mercury conjoined.

The SOUTH SCALE is of the second magnitude; the longitude is no degrees and twenty-two minutes north; the declination is fifteen degrees and twenty-two minutes south; the influence is similar to Mars, Venus and Saturn conjoined.

17 m7 58  
 The NORTH SCALE is of the second magnitude; the longitude is seventeen degrees and fifty-eight minutes in the sign Scorpio; the latitude is eight degrees and eight minutes north; the declination is eight degrees and forty-six minutes south; the nature is similar to the planets Mars and Jupiter in sextile aspect.

20 m7 40  
 The star SERPENTIS is also of the second magnitude; the longitude is twenty degrees and forty minutes of the Zodiacal sign Scorpio; the latitude is twenty-five degrees and thirty-two minutes north; the declination six degrees and fifty-three minutes north; the influence is similar to Mars and Saturn conjoined in opposition to Venus; most unfavorable influence.

22 m7 25  
 The star B CENTAURIA: The longitude is twenty-two degrees and twenty-five minutes in the sign Scorpio, and is of the first magnitude; the latitude is forty-four de-

grees and eight minutes south; the declination is fifty-nine degrees and fifty-three minutes south; the nature is similar to Mars conjoined with Mercury.

The star A CENTAURIA is of the first magnitude; the longitude is twenty-eight degrees and fifteen minutes in the sign Scorpio; the latitude is forty-two degrees and thirty-four minutes south; the declination is sixty degrees and twenty-five minutes south; the nature is similar to Mars with the Moon and Urania in this sign.

78m15

The star FRONS SCORPIO is of the second magnitude; the longitude is one degree and nine minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is one degree and one minute north; the declination is nineteen degrees and thirty-two minutes south; the nature of this star is similar to Jupiter, in square to Saturn and the Moon.

x7

1x709

The star SCORPIO is of the second magnitude; the longitude is one degree and forty-nine minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is one degree and fifty-seven minutes south; the declination is twenty-two degrees and six minutes south; the nature is similar to Jupiter, square to the Moon.

1x749

The star COR SCORPIO is of the second magnitude; the longitude is six degrees and fourteen minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is four degrees and no minutes south; the declination is twenty-five degrees and eight minutes south; the nature is similar to Jupiter and Venus sextile Mercury.

6x714

The star ANTARES is of the first magnitude; the longitude is eight degrees and twenty-two minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is four degrees and thirty-three minutes south; the declination is seventeen degrees and nine minutes south; the nature is similar to Jupiter sextile Venus.

8x722

The OPLINCIS is of the second magnitude; the nineteen degrees and fifty-eight minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is one degree and forty-eight minutes

19x758

south; the declination is twenty-four degrees and fifty-one minutes south; the nature is similar to Jupiter with Venus.

21x700  
The OPLINCIS' HEAD is of the second magnitude; the longitude is twenty-one degrees no minutes in the sign Sagittarius; the latitude is thirty-five degrees and fifty-eight minutes north; the declination is eleven degrees and thirty-nine minutes north; the nature is similar to Jupiter and Mercury sextile to Mars.

VS  
10VS59  
The star CAPRICORNUS is of the third magnitude; the longitude is ten degrees and fifty-nine minutes in the Zodiacal sign Capricorn; the latitude is three degrees and thirty-five minutes south; the declination is twenty-six degrees and twenty-three minutes south; the nature of this is similar to that of Saturn and Mercury conjoined.

12VS56  
The star VEGA is one of the first magnitude; the longitude is twelve degrees and fifty-six minutes in the sign Capricorn; the latitude is sixty-one degrees and forty-four minutes north; the declination is thirty-eight degrees and forty-one minutes north; the nature is similar to Saturn in trine to Jupiter in the earthy signs; as for instance, Saturn in Capricorn and Jupiter in Taurus or Virgo, though the influence can be compared more to that of Saturn in Capricorn, and Jupiter in Taurus, rather than in Virgo.

~~me~~  
0 ~~me~~ 23  
The star ALTAIRIS is one of the first magnitude; the longitude is no degrees and twenty-three minutes in the sign Aquarius; the latitude is twenty-nine degrees and eighteen minutes north; the declination is eight degrees and thirty-six minutes north; the nature of the stars found in this sign manifest a Uranian influence combined with some of the other planets. The nature of Altairis is similar to that of Urania joined with the planet Mercury in sextile to the Sun.

2 ~~me~~ 27  
The GOAT'S HORN is of the third magnitude; the longitude is two degrees and twenty-seven minutes in the sign

Aquarius; the latitude is six degrees and fifty-seven minutes north; the declination is thirteen degrees and no minutes south; the nature is similar to Urania in sextile to Venus.

The star CAPRICORN is of the third magnitude; is found in longitude two degrees and twenty-nine minutes in the sign Aquarius; the latitude is four degrees and thirty-seven minutes north; the declination is fifteen degrees and nineteen minutes south; the nature is similar to Urania and Saturn conjoined in square to Mercury.

2<sup>nd</sup> ~~3<sup>rd</sup>~~ 29

The first star in the GOAT'S TAIL is of the third magnitude; the longitude is twenty degrees and twenty-three minutes in the sign Aquarius; the latitude is two degrees and thirty-one minutes south; the declination is seventeen degrees and fourteen minutes south; the nature is similar to Urania and Mercury in opposition to Saturn, that is, Urania and Mercury in Aquarius and Saturn in Leo.

20<sup>th</sup> ~~21<sup>st</sup>~~ 23

The star AQUARIUS is of the third magnitude; is found in longitude twenty-two degrees and one minute of the sign Aquarius; the latitude is eight degrees and thirty-nine minutes north; the declination is six degrees and seventeen minutes south; the nature as manifested in a natal figure, is similar to Urania in sextile to the Sun.

22<sup>nd</sup> ~~23<sup>rd</sup>~~ 01



## CHAPTEd XX.

~~33~~  
22 <sup>min</sup> 20

The GOAT'S TAIL is of the third magnitude; is found in longitude twenty-two degrees and twenty minutes of the Zodiacal sign Aquarius; the latitude is two degrees and thirty-three minutes south; the declination is sixteen degrees and fifty-one minutes south; the influence is similar to Urania with Mercury in sextile to the Sun.

27 <sup>min</sup> 20

The star D AQUARIA is of the third magnitude; is found in the twenty-seventh degree and twentieth minute of the sign Aquarius; the latitude is two degrees and four minutes north; the declination is ten degrees and forty-six minutes south; the influence is similar to Urania with Venus sextile to Mercury.

~~2~~  
27 <sup>min</sup> 25

The star FOMALHAUT is one of the first magnitude; is found in longitude two degrees and twenty-five minutes in the Zodiacal sign Pisces. The latitude is twenty-one degrees and four minutes south; the declination is thirty degrees and nine minutes south; the nature of this star is similar to Jupiter in square to Saturn from Pisces and Sagittarius and is most unfavorable when found in close conjunction with the ascendant, that is, within one degree, as the more closely the fixed stars are configured with the ascendant or angles, etc., the more intense will be their influence.

10 ~~2~~ 12

The star A AQUARIA is of the third magnitude; the longitude is in ten degrees and twelve minutes of the Zodiacal sign Pisces; the latitude is no degrees and twenty-two minutes north; the declination is seven degrees and thirty-nine minutes south; the influence is similar to Jupiter with Urania in sextile to the Sun from Pisces and Taurus.

The star **MARKAB** is of the second magnitude; the longitude is in the twenty-second degree and sixth minute of the sign Pisces; the latitude is nineteen degrees and twenty-four minutes north; the declination fourteen degrees and twenty minutes north; the nature is similar to Jupiter in square to Mercury, with Saturn from Pisces and Gemini.

22 X 06

The star **SCHEAT PEGASSI** is of the second magnitude; is found in the twenty-seventh degree and fifty-ninth minute of the sign Pisces; the latitude is thirty-one degrees and seven minutes north; the declination is twenty-seven degrees and six minutes south; the nature of this star is similar to Neptune in square aspect with Saturn or Mars, and the native must be careful upon waters when the star manifests a strong influence in the natal figure.

27 X 59

# ASTRONOMY.

Name of Star.	Magnitude.	Longitude.	Latitude.	Declination	Nature.
Whale's Tail.....	Second.	1°-9'-Aries.....	2°-46' South.....	18°-47' South.	Mars-Saturn-Mercury.
Algoeb.....	Second.	7°-26'-Aries.....	13°-34' North.....	14°-13' South.	Similar to Mars-Mercury.
Caput Andromedæ... First.....	12°-54'-Aries.....	25°-40' North.....	28°-33' North.	Mars-Jupiter-Venus.	
Zona Andromedæ... Second.....	28°-58'-Aries.....	25°-55' North.....	24°-44' North.	Similar to Mars-Moon.	
Arctis.....	Second.	2°-38'-Taurus.....	9°-57' North.....	28°-17' North.	Similar to Venus-Saturn.
Ceti.....	Second.	12°-54'-Taurus.....	12°-36' South.....	3°-27' North.	Similar to Venus-Moon.
The Pleiades.....	Third	23°-35'-Taurus.....	4°-0' North.....	23°-30' North.	Similar to Mars-Moon and Sun in ap.
Taurus.....	Third.	4°-32'-Gemini.....	5°-35' South.....	18°-28' North.	Similar to Mercury-Mars.
Bull's South Eye.....	Third.	7°-4'-Gemini.....	2°-35' South.....	18°-38' North.	Similar to Mercury-Mars-Venus.
Aldebaran.....	First.	8°-25'-Gemini.....	5°-27' South.....	15°-19' North.	Similar to Mercury-Mars-Jupiter.
Rigel.....	First.	15°-27'-Gemini.....	11°-7' South.....	8°-17' South.	Mercury-Mars-Jupiter.
Bellatrix.....	Second.	19°-35'-Gemini.....	15°-30' South.....	6°-4' North.	Mercury-Mars in good aspect.
Capella.....	First.	20°-24'-Gemini.....	22°-52' North.....	45°-53' North.	Mercury-Moon.
Orion's Belt.....	Second.	30°-58'-Gemini.....	23°-35' South.....	23°-30' North.	Mercury-Saturn-Jupiter.
Bull's North Horn.....	Second.	21°-12'-Gemini.....	5°-23' North.....	23°-30' North.	Mercury-Mars.
Orion's (three).....	Second.	22°-4'-Gemini.....	24°-32' South.....	1°-16' South.	Mercury-Saturn.
Bull's South Horn.....	Third.	28°-23'-Gemini.....	2°-13' South.....	20°- North.	Mercury-Saturn.
Betelgeuse.....	First.	27°-23'-Gemini.....	16°-2' South.....	7°-21' North.	Mercury-Saturn-Jupiter.
The Bright Foot.....	2nd and 3rd.	8°-1'-Cancer.....	6°-47' South.....	16°-32' North.	Moon-Venus.
Sirius.....	First.	12°-46'-Cancer.....	30°-35' South.....	16°-34' South.	Moon-Jupiter-Mars.
Canopus.....	First.	13°-36'-Cancer.....	76°-41' South.....	52°-38' South.	Moon-Mars.
Castor.....	First.	18°-52'-Cancer.....	10°-5' North.....	36°-5' North.	Moon-Mars-Uranus.
Pollux.....	Second.	21°-51'-Cancer.....	6°-40' North.....	28°-15' North.	Moon-Mars-Uranus.
Procyon.....	First.	24°-27'-Cancer.....	15°-57' South.....	5°-28' North.	Moon-Jupiter-Uranus.
Asellus.....	Fourth.	6°-7'-Leo.....	3' North.....	23°- North.	North-Sun-Mars.
So. Asellus.....	Fourth.	7°-18'-Leo.....	3' North.....	18°-24' North.	Sun-Mars.
Hydra's Heart.....	Second.	25°53'-Leo.....	22°-24' South.....	7°-57' South.	Sun-Jupiter.
Regulus.....	First.	28°-28'-Leo.....	20' North.....	12°-25' North.	Sun-Uranus.
Vindematrix.....	Second.	7°-54'-Virgo.....	14°-9' North.....	51°-21' North.	Mercury-Saturn.
Denib.....	First.	20°-14'-Virgo.....	12°-17' North.....	15°-25' North.	Mercury-Uranus-Mars.

ASTRONOMY—Continued.

Name of Star.	Magnitude.	Longitude.	Latitude.	Declination.	Nature.
2nd Star in Libra	.....	3°-28'-Libra	.....	1°-23' North	.....
Sinistra	.....	3°-28'-Libra	.....	1°-23' North	.....
Arista	.....	8°-28'-Libra	.....	2°-49' North	.....
Arcturus	.....	22°-27'-Libra	.....	3°-8' South	.....
North Crown	.....	22°-52'-Libra	.....	10°-57' South	Venus—Jupiter—Mercury.
South Scale	.....	10°-51'-Scorpio	.....	19°-42' North	Venus—Mercury.
North Scale	.....	13°-41'-Scorpio	.....	44°-21' North	North. Mars—Mercury—Saturn.
Serpentis	.....	17°-58'-Scorpio	.....	15°-22' North	North. Mars—Venus—Saturn.
B. Centauri	.....	20°-40'-Scorpio	.....	8°-8' North	.....
A. Centauri	.....	22°-25'-Scorpio	.....	6°-53' South	Mars—Saturn in op. to Venus.
Fronts Scorpio	.....	23°-15'-Scorpio	.....	69°-53' South	Mars—Mercury.
Scorpio	.....	1°-9'-Sagittarius	.....	42°-34' South	.....
Cor Scorpio	.....	1°-49'-Sagittarius	.....	19°-32' South	Mars—Moon—Uranus.
Antares	.....	6°-14'-Sagittarius	.....	22°-6' South	Similar to Jupiter in sq. Sat. & Moon.
Opinel's Head	.....	8°-22'-Sagittarius	.....	26°-8' South	Similar to Jupiter square to Moon.
Capricornus	.....	19°-50'-Sagittarius	.....	17°-9' South	Similar to Jupiter—Venus—Mercury.
Vega	.....	10°-59'-Capricorn	.....	11°-39' North	Similar to Jupiter—Venus.
Alaris	.....	12°-56'-Capricorn	.....	26°-23' South	Similar to Jupiter—Mercury.
Goat's Horn	.....	2°-27'-Aquarius	.....	38°-41' North	Similar to Saturn trine to Jupiter.
Capricorn	.....	2°-29'-Aquarius	.....	8°-26' North	Similar to Urania—Mercury—Sun.
1st Star in Goat's Tail	.....	20°-23'-Aquarius	.....	13°-5' South	Similar to Urania—Venus.
Aquarius	.....	2°-1'-Aquarius	.....	15°-19' South	Similar to Urania—Saturn.
Goat's Tail	.....	22°-20'-Aquarius	.....	17°-14' South	Similar to Urania—Mercury op. Saturn.
DAquari	.....	27°-20'-Aquarius	.....	6°-17' South	Similar to Urania—Sun.
Fomalhaut	.....	10°-12'-Pisces	.....	36°-9' South	Similar to Urania—Mercury—Sun.
A Aquari	.....	22°-6'-Pisces	.....	31°-7' North	Similar to Urania—Venus—Mercury.
Markab	.....	31°-59'-Pisces	.....	36°-9' South	Sim. to Jup. in sq. to Sat. from Pisces and Sagittarius.
Scheat Pegasus	.....	10°-12'-Pisces	.....	7°-39' South	Sim to Jup. with Urania in sez. to Sun
	.....	22°-6'-Pisces	.....	14°-20' North	Similar to Jupiter in sq. to Mercury.
	.....	31°-59'-Pisces	.....	31°-7' North	Similar to Neptune—Saturn—Mars.

These fixed stars are quite numerous, but they are not all effective in casting an influence in the natal figure, while in the mundane astrology they would have a greater influence. The principal reason that many are omitted, is that when found near the horizon their great latitude does not permit of obtaining a correct idea of their mundane position in the figure, and this is necessary.

We may take, for instance, the star RIGEL, which is in the sixteenth degree of the sign Gemini, but rises with the twenty-seventh degree of Cancer and sets with the fifteenth degree of Taurus. Thus it is difficult to place this star in proper mundane position; for instance, when the eighteenth degree of Gemini is on the ascendant, which is the ecliptic longitude of the star Rigel, then it is still below the cusp of the second house, and will not come to cusp of ascendant until over two hours afterwards.

Then again, it is true that a star can neither rise nor set when the latitude of the country or place for which the figure is erected is less than the declination of the star. It will be seen how impossible it would be to give correct judgment when not knowing the true mundane station. While it is true that the fixed stars have an influence, not so much the influence of the star alone, but the effect when conjoined with prominent parts of the figure in which the planets themselves also manifest a sympathy or give assistance by their similar influences.

There is not a single degree of the three hundred and sixty degrees, either rising, culminating or setting, which is not accompanied by several stars which may be more or less powerful in manifesting an influence in the figure. The fixed stars can affect the planets both by body and also by zodiacal parallels, but the latter aspect will be found to be the greater of the two, and for this reason those planets which are found in the sixteenth or seventeenth degrees of Scorpio and Aquarius would be af-

fect by Sirius, which is in the sixteenth degree south declination.

Another important consideration is that any star which may be found in conjunction with the luminaries or the planets have little if any effect or manifest it in a natal figure if there is a difference either way of over five degrees in this latitude, even though they may be in the same longitude.

Thus it will be seen that in judging of the aspects of the fixed stars they must be in opposition or conjunction both in latitude and in longitude within five degrees. In this respect, take for instance, Sirius, which has no serious effect on the planets when in conjunction, and at the same time the effects when posited upon the angles is as great as that of the star Antares, though Antares is found to be all of thirty-five degrees nearer the ecliptic, therefore when the stars are found upon the angles and in conjunction with the planets the effect would be quite powerful. These aspects will be manifested regardless of their latitude, though it is not the difference in latitude which diminishes the power of the aspects. Then the place of the sextile would not be sixty degrees of longitude as measured in the ecliptic, but from the place of each body. Thus the latitude represents the perpendicular of a spherical triangle, the longitude is the base, and sixty degrees the hypotenuse.

#### *The Sun Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

We now desire to give the effects of the luminaries when directed to the fixed stars. It must be kept in mind that this influence is more perceptible or intense when the fixed stars are found upon the angles, especially rising, culminating or setting.

The Sun directed to the Whale's Tail, brings some disturbance of the mental, some loss that will be keenly felt, some accident of a Mars nature, liability to burns, scalds, etc.

The Sun directed to Algoned; this is a somewhat similar influence, though not so unfavorable nor so liable to accidents, but liable to cause sickness, fevers, etc.

The Sun directed to C. Andromedae, the influence is favorable and the native will attain preferment and receive favors.

The Sun directed to Zona; the influence manifested will be favorable, but liable to some disappointments in expected favors, some trouble from the opposite sex.

The Sun directed to Aristis is unfavorable; liable to dissipation and evil company through which the native suffers.

The Sun directed to Ceti; some sickness of the throat of a Mars and Sun nature, some loss in money or possessions, the crops may fail or be damaged.

The Sun directed to the Pleiades; this is apt to cause blindness or affection of the eyes; the throat is also affected; a catarrhal condition of the head. This is more intense if the Moon or Saturn also assist in their influence.

The Sun directed to the first star in Gemini; this is slightly unfavorable to the native, affecting the mental. He fails in studies, etc., it is difficult for him to think clearly, his affairs generally go wrong.

The Sun directed to the Bull's South Eye; the native is involved in disputes or quarrels with brethren, kindred or neighbors.

The Sun to Aldebaran; this influence is rather favorable for the business. He displays great energy and perseverance in his affairs, but a martial influence will prevail, and he must beware of quarrels and the law.

The Sun directed to Rigel; this gives the native much courage and boldness, but also gives an unruly temper and the native acts too precipitately, makes many enemies by his conduct, though he may succeed in military affairs.

The Sun directed to Bellatrix; this is a combined influence of the Sun, Mercury and the Moon. The native is too vacillating and changeable in his affairs and becomes involved too deeply, finding it difficult to extricate himself, in fact, he jumps first and looks afterwards.

The Sun directed to the star Capella; this is a similar influence, but he talks too much and expresses himself too quickly, is misunderstood and criticised.

The Sun directed to Orion's Belt; this is more favorable, a slight Saturnine influence assists the native. He is more discreet and cautious.

The Sun directed to the Bull's North Horn; this is rather favorable, as there is a slight Jupiterian influence manifested which gives the native some preferment in matters of religion, the church, science and philosophy.

The Sun directed to Orionis; here we also find a martial influence. The native is rash and headstrong, surliness of temper, but when near the tenth cusp shows military preferment and the native will gain through the same.

The Sun directed to the Bull's South Horn; this causes the native to be mistrustful, suspicious, reserved, thoughtful and studious, not favorable for the health, the lungs liable to be affected.

The Sun directed to Betelguese; this is a Mercurial, Uranian influence. The native is interested in the Occult, and mystical, and has ability to investigate and cast light upon these subjects.

The Sun directed to Brightfoot in Gemini; this gives a pleasure loving influence; ease and luxury as well as pride is here manifested. It is not a favorable influence.

The Sun directed to the fixed star Sirius; this is rather favorable for the home conditions and the parents. The native will be engaged in some work associated with metals, fairly good in business matters.

The Sun directed to the Canopus; the native is liable to



accidents, burns, fevers. The native will have some affliction in the home, loss of money and possessions, some difficulty between the native and the father or parents, an unfavorable influence for the close of life in the material.

The Sun directed to the star Castor; this is a Sun and Uranian influence. The native will come into some prominence in Uranian affairs, may be either of a physical or mystical nature, or even in the employ of the government, though some dealings with foreign powers will be manifested in a public manner. The sight is somewhat affected and the health will suffer if the Moon agree.

The Sun directed to Pollux; this also affects the head, eyes, fevers, burnings in the stomach, disagreements in the home, and will be interested in occult science and philosophy.

The Sun directed to the star Procyon this is rather favorable. The native is assisted by friends who will be of great help to him in his undertakings. Gifts and legacies are shown if the Sun be not afflicted in the figure. In giving these influences it is without regard to other aspects which will be manifesting in the figure, not alone at birth, but at the time of direction. All these must be carefully considered the same as the aspects of the planets to one another.

The Sun directed to Presepe; this is apt to cause loss of sight for the time this aspect is in power, but the aspects to the Sun and the Star to which it is directed, will show the intensity of the aspect. This is also unfortunate generally to the native, as sickness and indebtedness will come to him, and many small annoyances which could not be accounted for without a knowledge of the place and influence of this star.

The Sun directed to the North Asellus; this is rather favorable to the welfare of the native and his affairs proceed smoothly. He is fortunate in his dealings with the public and with men in authority.

The Sun directed to South Assellus ; is not so favorable to the native, casting a more unfavorable influence along the same lines.

The Sun directed to Hydra's Heart ; this is rather favorable for power and authority, but the native suffers much through his own acts and the persecutions of his enemies, and will, if the figure at birth agree, fall in estate and position, and will be overcome by his enemies .

The Sun directed to Regulus ; this also gives power and authority, but the native is influenced more favorably and possesses many friends over whom he exerts a strong influence. The aspect is favorable to the fortune of the native, and his possessions increase. The health is strengthened and he succeeds in establishing his own ideas.

The Sun directed to Vindemiatrix ; most unfavorable to the peace of mind. The native becomes for the time unbalanced mentally, dull and depressed. He fails in his business, is assailed by creditors and is criticised by the public, becomes unpopular, most unfavorable.

The Sun, when directed to the fixed star Deneb, is most unfortunate, as the effect is the same as an afflicted Mercury by Saturn. The native attains position and honor, but ends in public disgrace and ruin, and when the Sun meets this star by progression, it is unfavorable for the honor and credit of the native. He will be disgraced and dishonored, his friends turn against him, and he may take his life in his own hands unless other influences are manifested, which will alleviate this aspect.

The Sun directed to the second star in Libra is rather favorable to the native. He is popular with the public and makes many friends, a pleasant time generally. The native is interested in study and educational pursuits, the social life is favorable and the affairs of love and matrimony are pleasant.

The Sun directed to the star Sinistra is rather unfavorable ; the native becomes involved in some intrigue, there

is difficulty which will pass away as quickly, leaving the native in an unenviable position. It is tinged with the Venus and Mars influences.

The Sun directed to the star Arista is favorable to the native. He makes friends among the clergy and church dignitaries, who prove of great benefit and aid to the native in assisting him in his undertakings, which otherwise would prove a failure. It is a favorable aspect for dealing with the public and the law, with judges, courts of justice, etc., and the possessions of the native are increased.

The Sun directed to the fixed star Arcturus; this is somewhat similar in nature to the Sun to Arista, but the influence is not so favorable to the affairs mentioned, and a Saturnine influence is manifested to a slight degree. The native must rely more upon his own efforts to succeed and this is only attained after slow and patient plodding.

The Sun directed to the North Crown; this is a rather unfavorable influence, as there is much of the Mars and Venus influence manifested, though the native is sharp and the mental is active, is energetic in pursuit of his own interests and desires, though there is much scandal and gossip, but this does not injure the native to any great extent in his business affairs or position, and he still retains many friends who overlook his weaknesses and realize only his brilliant mental qualities.

The Sun directed to the South Scale is most unfavorable to the health of the native, and the native also suffers loss in his business, may lose by fire or speculation or bad management, or he may lose position, coming into disfavor of employers, and may be wrongfully accused through his enemies by which he suffers much. His family and home is also afflicted by sickness. It is a most unfavorable time.

The Sun directed to the North Scale; this is more fav-

orable to the native, as instead of the Saturnian influence of South Scale the Jupiterian influence manifests and helps the native to regain his lost prestige and regain his losses in business, or is reinstated in position. In this influence the native is brought into difficulties, but they are not lasting, and in the end prove a benefit to him. In all these influences of the direction of the Sun to these stars, the strength and aspects to the Sun both in the radical figure and at the time of direction must be carefully studied.

The Sun directed to Serpentis; this is unfavorable to the native and there is liable to be death either to the native or in family or near friends, which will affect him most seriously. It is unfavorable for the affairs of the native. Quarrels and disappointments take place.

When the Sun is directed to the star B. Centauri, the influence is similar to Mars with Mercury, the native is sharp mentally, active, though rash and headstrong and suffers much through his own actions. There are many friends and the native is alive to his own interests and succeeds in his affairs.

The Sun directed to A. Centauri; this is rather favorable, though there are many enemies, and the native is somewhat envious and self-centered. His affairs progress slowly, but in the main are fully successful. Some losses are shown from inheritance the native is justly entitled to.

The Sun directed to Trons Scorpio; this is not very favorable to the honor and character of the native. There are also difficulties in the church in which he is involved, is apt to be materialistic in ideas, and will suffer in health. The mental forces are too active.

The Sun directed to Scorpio; this is unfavorable to the morals of the native, a Saturn-Venus influence is manifested and he is involved in difficulties and often dissipation. The associations are of a low character and this influence dominates the native for the time.

The Sun directed to Co Scorpio; this is more favorable, manifesting a Jupiterian Venus influence. The native is prudent, careful in personal appearance, jovial, pleasant, happy nature, and gains in material affairs through friends and the public, and the work will bring the native in contact with the public.

The Sun directed to the star Antares; this gives a religious turn of mind, though not sincere in the work, and is apt to use his religion as a cloak to hide his real motives. It is not a favorable influence to the honor of the native.

The Sun directed to Ophincis Knee; this is a more favorable influence, the native is more sincere and honorable in his actions and is also a student of science philosophy, and the Sun coming to a conjunction to this star will bring him in touch with affairs of a religious, scientific or philosophical nature, in which the interests of the native become involved, and he will lose friends by giving speech to his ideas upon the subjects. He may be termed a heretic. It is not a favorable influence for the material success of the native, though he has the courage of his convictions and maintains his positions vigorously.

The Sun directed to Oplinci; this is more favorable to the popularity of the native. He is successful in his material affairs. Horses and stock occupy his attention, and he is also of a religious turn of mind, broad and liberal in his views.

The Sun directed to Oplincis' Head; the native is reserved, thoughtful, studious, rather suspicious of his fellowman, prefers to be alone, is athletic and may gain a reputation in this line if other testimony agree. It is not favorable for the material affairs of the native, rather the reverse. The native cares little for public honor or opinion, and finds small pleasure in building up material wealth.

The Sun directed to Capricornus; this is rather favorable to the honor of the native, and he will be brought

into some positions of public trust or authority if other testimony agree. The affairs of the mother and native proceed harmoniously.

The Sun directed to Vega is not so favorable. The native is critical, abrupt, reserved, and the friends are not sincere. The honors are fleeting. The native is not popular, though retaining some degree of power and authority.

When the Sun is directed to the fixed star Altair the native will attain to some honor or notoriety in a public way and receives favors from those in power and authority. There are many true friends, though there are a few envious ones who cause some trouble and annoyance through papers, writings, etc. It is not so favorable to the future of the native. There is some ill-health and some small losses.

When the Sun is directed to the Goat's Horn there is manifested strange and peculiar events. The native meets with losses and gains at the same time, unexpected events take place, the nature of the same will depend somewhat upon the aspects of the Sun at birth, and the part of map or house in which the direction is formed.

The Sun directed to Capricorn; the native is reserved and suspicious, mistrustful of his friends and those about him, some loss through friends true or false, that is it may be intentional or not, there is some degree of honor attained in a more or less responsible position. The native gains through office, and this may be in serving the people in some capacity. This is rather favorable in retaining public position of trust and authority.

The Sun directed to the first star in Goat's Tail; this is not favorable. The native has false friends who prove his undoing, he will rise to some position of honor, but disgrace and ruin are liable to come to him, if other testimony is found in the figure that will assist in the same. It is not favorable to the health, and losses in money or

property is shown, and some worry or trouble or annoyance over children is shown.

The Sun directed to Aquarius; this is rather favorable to the native, and he acquires wealth and possessions through friends in power and authority. He is interested in matters of an occult nature and may manifest some psychic ability. There will be some difficulties with the opposite sex and he may become involved in some litigation on this account, some trouble with the wife or husband is shown. It is not a favorable aspect for the domestic relations of the native.

The Sun directed to Goat's Tail; there is some difficulty connected with the public and the native is involved in law quarrels and strife among friends or kindred.

The Sun directed to D. Aquari; this is rather favorable for psychic study and the practice of the same. The native is sensitive and emotional, and when this aspect occurs at birth he will be brought into the occult mediumship or some phase through which he will suffer criticism and persecution, but will have friends who will assist him and will in a measure protect him.

The Sun directed to Fomalhaut; this is rather unfavorable to the native, though there is some gain through inheritance, but no good comes to the native from it. He will be liable to dissipation and low company and is influenced by his associations. May commit some crime for which he suffers.

The Sun directed to A. Aquadri; this is rather favorable for associations with companions and corporations, also for the investigation of occult matters and will be more or less prominent in these affairs.

The Sun directed to Markale; this is unfavorable. The native aspires to attain position and honor, but is ever defeated and barely misses each time; liable to accidents, sickness. The native displays energy, but it is of small avail, and he is apt to conclude that luck is against him.

The Sun directed to Scheat Pegasi ; this is unfavorable. The native should avoid the water and engines, or where he is liable to get scalded or drowned, and may have many narrow escapes from these. It is unfavorable to the success of the native.



## CHAPTER XXI.

---

### *The Moon Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

We will now consider the Moon's influence when directed to the fixed stars as the effects of the luminaries are of greater importance than the other planets in such aspects with these stars in the natal figure.

The Moon directed to the Whale's Tail, the native is a pioneer, he is a leader and hews out a pathway for others. He is reckless and headstrong, has a violent temper when aroused and is best suited when at war or in controversy. Excitement is necessary for such a person, and he delights in quarrels and disturbances, adventures, etc. The aspect is not favorable for wealth or possession and business affairs.

The Moon directed to the star Algoneb; this shows some dishonor to the native whether deserved or not, he will suffer from the speech of others, gossip and scandal, and his business will suffer. He may be exiled from his home or country or forced to flee for his life, public sentiment is against him, there is some trouble in writings and papers, he suffers in health.

The Moon directed to Andromedae; this is quite favorable to the fortune of the native, a good time in business, he is energetic, persevering and acquires trade and possession. His affairs proceed smoothly, he acquires much honor and wealth, and the friends are true and numerous.

The Moon directed to Gona; this is rather favorable in gaining honor, in martial affairs, as a physician, surgeon, soldier and such professions of the Mars nature. However, there is some difficulty with the opposite sex and

the native suffers somewhat from indiscretion in the Mars-Venus affairs. It is not favorable for the domestic affairs of the native.

The Moon directed to Arctis; this is somewhat favorable to the native and he gains in his business; there are some annoyances of a Venus-Mars nature. The native succeeds but slowly and works hard for all he attains, but patience is manifested and he is successful in the main. It is rather favorable for the wife or husband; business and some gain by gifts or speculation is shown to the marriage partner.

The Moon directed to Ceti; much sickness comes to the native and his family. He may lose marriage partner or near relative, but may gain by the loss in a material way; there are some disagreements connected with earthly affairs, and the native will suffer some loss if in law. It is unfavorable to the peace of mind and mental anxiety disturbs the native.

The Moon directed to the Pleiades; this affects the sight of the native, and will, if other testimony agree, cause entire blindness to the native. If at birth this occurs in an angle, especially the ascendant, the native will have defective sight. He may be cross-eyed or color blind or there may be some growth to affect the eyes. It is rather unfavorable to success, and he is considered rather unfortunate in his undertakings.

The Moon directed to the first star in Gemini this is rather unfavorable. The native is involved in some difficulty in writing or papers. He may be short in accounts, or he may under the impulse of the moment forge the name of employer or friends, through which he may suffer to some extent, but finally escapes punishment and retains his position; no particular harm is done and even the native himself may not be able to explain his actions. The native succeeds fairly, possesses much tact and ability in his work.

The Moon directed to Bull's South Eye; the native is rather fortunate in Mercury-Venus affairs, and affairs of Venus nature, not so favorable in attaining wealth and position.

The Moon directed to Aldebaran; this is favorable to the native, a good time for new undertakings, the business prospects are good and the native is successful in his affairs, the honor and credit is good, makes friends who will prove of great help to him, good for the home condition, and dealing with the public generally. It is favorable for religious and church affairs, dealing with the dignitaries of church.

The Moon when directed to the star Rigel, this is unfavorable to the material success of the native; at such a time sickness and misfortune may come to the native, he may lose his wife or partner, there is sickness and ill-health in the family during this direction, and the native finds worry and disappointment at every turn, though this influence will not be so lasting, as the Moon moves more swiftly than the Sun, her effects come and also pass away more quickly, and may not be so effective, and those days when the Moon forms evil aspects to this place of conjunction will prove most unfavorable.

The Moon when directed to Bellatrix; this is favorable to all affairs of a martial nature, and the native succeeds to honor and prominence in them. Also as a physician, surgeon, worker in iron and metals. He attains to honor in his profession and may be promoted at such time; he may win a battle or attain distinction by some courageous or daring act.

The Moon directed to Orion's Belt; this is favorable for the native in material affairs, his business succeeds, he is sharp, active and alert, taking advantage of every opportunity to better his condition, and will not hesitate to take advantage of his fellow man in a deal where he can gain for himself. He attains to some public position

of trust, but has many enemies and does not succeed so well as in his business affairs, where he is best adapted.

The Moon directed to the Bull's North Horn; this is rather unfavorable to the native. He is involved in some dispute, or may be brought into some quarrel through his associations, whose moral character is questionable. The native suffers much through these affairs and still he will be somewhat successful in trade, business or profession, but his environments, which may be caused through wife or partner or near relative, prove of great detriment to him.

The Moon directed to Orionis; this is slightly favorable to the native and he has some friends who assist him greatly though he is liable to losses and reverses of an unexpected nature, which occur when everything seems brightest, and he is just getting his affairs in shape. The health of his family suffers somewhat.

The Moon directed to the Bull's South Horn; this is most unfavorable. The native is involved in quarrels with low, evil companions, drinks and indulges in gambling and debauchery. His friends shun him and he sinks lower in his morals. It is seemingly impossible for him to resist these influences no matter how much others strive to lift him up out of such depravity. To be sure, this influence is more effective when it is manifested in the natal chart.

The Moon when directed to Betelguese; the native is sharp, turbulent, active mentally, succeeds best in the military, but is involved in quarrels with superiors from which he suffers much. The will is strong and discipline is galling to his open, free spirit.

The Moon when directed to Brightfoot in Gemini; this is rather favorable, there is a Moon-Venus expression here manifested and the native is involved in affairs of pleasure and society, rather favorable for the home and domestic affairs. It is not of great importance in busi-

ness matters and is confined more to the social affairs, environments, etc.

The Moon when directed to Sirius this is rather favorable. The native succeeds in his affairs and his business increases, has friends in power and authority who may be of the opposite sex, which is generally the case in this aspect. It is rather favorable for the parents, more especially the father. The health of the native is good, and he makes some good change in his affairs of home, residence, or change in business.

The Moon directed to the star Canopus; this brings the native into some martial affairs, in which he becomes prominent as a soldier, physician, surgeon, fireman, worker in metals and Mars occupations. He will succeed well if prominent, or when prominence is indicated in the chart, and the Moon comes to this direction, he becomes associated with such affairs, may enlist for a short time, or his business may bring him in contact with them.

The Moon directed to Castor; this takes the mind of the native into occult subjects, he is interested in the metaphysical, develops some psychical powers, but is timid and lacks confidence in his ability in this direction, is criticized by his friends and if it is possible for him he will seek to retreat from the matter, as he is too sensitive and lacks the Mars spirit to assist him to make a firm stand.

The Moon when directed to the star Pollux; this is an evil aspect if there is sympathy with it in the birth chart. The sight will be affected, there will be some defect or accident to the eyes, and this will be more intense if the luminaries be afflicted at birth by Mars, or at the same time that this direction takes place, as, for instance, when the Moon came to this direction of Pollux in the twenty-second degree of Cancer and Mars or the Sun was in the same degree in Aries, throwing a square aspect, or in Capricorn in opposition, or in Libra in square, though the effect would not be so intense in Capricorn,

or Libra, but would affect the mother's honor or reputation when in Capricorn, and the marriage partner, law, etc. When in Libra, the native should be most cautious at such times and avoid all Mars affairs where accidents would be liable to occur.

The Moon directed to Procyon; the native will be interested in the occult. There is also a martial influence that makes him disturbed and restless and desire to be on the move; cannot remain long in one place, has disagreements with his friends, partners, employers, etc.

The Moon directed to North Asellus; this is somewhat favorable to the success of the native in material affairs. There is liability to some accidents to the head, some sickness or fevers, inflammatory affections, the heart may be affected. The native will acquire some honor or position in public office, has many friends who assist him to a great extent. It is favorable for the acquisition of wealth if other testimony agree.

The Moon directed to the South Asellus; is unfavorable. There is ill-health, defective sight, hearing or speech. It is not good for success in business affairs. The native loses some good friends and suffers much from his enemies.

The effect of the Moon when directed to Hydra's Heart; the influence is unfavorable. The native is involved in some difficulty with the opposite sex, seeks low company, and the passions are not controlled. The native follows his impulses, the reason is not consulted and he drifts away from all that is good and noble in himself. There is an influence that assists him in money matters. He receives money from some source or some relation may leave him an allowance, etc. It is most unfavorable for the morals, and the higher manifestation of the individual at such times. The effect will, of course, depend upon the prominence of aspect at birth, and testimony in sympathy.

The Moon when directed to Regulus; this is more favorable to the native in attaining success. He is prominent in public affairs, will be interested in the occult and higher thought, has many friends in power and authority, and some of these will prove enemies or false to him. It will be manifested whenever this place is afflicted in the figure and will prove of great harm to the native at such times. It is favorable for the accumulation of wealth and possessions. The native gains by speculation.

The Moon when directed to Vindemiatrix this is unfavorable to the affairs of the native. He suffers from theft, the mental is disturbed, the health is bad, has loss of credit, is severely criticized in his actions, and suffers many disappointments in obtaining assistance from friends to tide him over, but if the influence is intensified by other testimony, his business will fail or he will lose his position and may suffer innocently through writings, as contracts, etc., will be engaged in law by which he loses. The influence also affects the health of his family.

The Moon when directed to Deneb; this is unfavorable. The native suffers some terrible affliction in health, some disease of the vital organs of a virulent type; accidents and unexpected losses come to him. It is unfavorable in his affairs with agents, tenants or servants, and he suffers from them. It is a most unfavorable time to begin any new undertaking, as it will fail. The native will also have some trouble in his home and domestic affairs, quarrels and disputes take place, and his marriage partner may leave him for the time.

The Moon directed to the second star in Libra; this is rather favorable to the general success of the native, but he is involved in Venus affairs to the detriment of his character and business. Some trouble comes to him from writings and he suffers much from the same. It is unfavorable to the honor and peace of mind, liable to be in-

volved in law, by which he suffers loss. The sympathies of the native lead him astray.

The Moon directed to Sinistra; this is somewhat favorable to the native. In social affairs he is popular, in his business affairs there is much annoyance and worry. There is some difficulty in the domestic relations that may lead to divorce. It is not good for the health of the native.

The Moon directed to Arista; this is most favorable to the success of the native. He gains by inventions, new ideas, etc.; it is favorable to his work in these lines but not so good for the acquisition of wealth, though the native will not suffer and will always have sufficient for his needs.

The Moon directed to Acturus; this is fortunate to the native. He makes new friends, his business improves and success attends his efforts. He manages his affairs well, displaying good judgment in his dealings, is favorable for domestic relations and the home.

The Moon directed to the North Crown; this is somewhat favorable to the business interests, but the native will be involved in disputes and law with partners or neighbors from which he may suffer somewhat, and he will have some enemies who will seek to harm his reputation, and will do some underhand thing to cast reflection upon his honor and credit, but he will overcome all this, though he may rest under suspicion for some time. The native has some friends who will stand by him in such affairs. It is not very favorable for Venus affairs and the native may suffer slightly from the opposite sex.

The Moon when directed to the South Scale; this is most unfavorable. The native will be involved in some difficulties with the opposite sex, or may be accused wrongfully and suffer much from the same. There is mental anxiety, he loses some near relative, there is sickness and trouble before him, at every turn he is met by



sorrow and disappointments. It is a very evil affliction, especially if other testimony is shown in the figure, and his enemies work much evil against him.

The Moon directed to the North Scale; this is somewhat favorable to the native's affairs in business, and he has some good friends who are of great assistance to him, but he is involved in difficulties through extravagance and his credit suffers. He proves false to his friends and may use their names to obtain money or credit which comes to light, and he suffers from this, but the matter is amicably arranged and the native attains to position of trust. The mental is strong and active. There is much ability to manage and superintend the affairs of others.

The Moon directed to Serpentinus; this is most unfavorable. The native is involved in intrigue and may plot against the government; he has much ability when manifested along the proper lines, but he is associated along the evil side of things; circumstances bring him into these environments, he is filled with hatred and malice for things to which he would aspire, but cannot attain in such influences. He may commit some crime for which he is placed in exile or imprisonment, or he may, if other testimony is shown, be hanged. There are manifested many good traits of character, but at such times the influence for evil overpowers the good within him. Poison may in some way be used by him to attain his ends.

The Moon directed to B. Centauri; this is rather favorable. The native is sharp, witty and sarcastic, somewhat self-opiniated. The passions are strong and may lead him into trouble from which he finds it difficult to extricate himself. There is a manifestation of the Mars influence that causes many to hate him, though they would still have respect for his intelligence. His ready replies and bitter denunciation when displeased; is a dangerous enemy and a courageous friend, who will defend another as if his own honor was involved.

The Moon when directed to A. Centauri; the influence is somewhat favorable to the native. He may be involved in some disputes but the mental has strong control and he easily extricates himself; is diplomatic in his affairs, though there may be some expressions of a lower nature manifested; may be at such times secretly addicted to some dissolute habit; may use stimulants to excess, from which his mental is diseased, this will be intensified if other testimony of a similar nature is shown in the figure. The native is quite popular, and has many friends who seek to aid him.

The moon directed to Frons Scorpio: This influence is somewhat favorable. The native may receive some gift or legacy, though some trouble is experienced in obtaining the same. He is interested in some new thought or unpopular idea for which he is criticised, may be a materialist. The influence gives success after many trials and difficulties.

The Moon when directed to Scorpio; this is rather unfavorable to the native, he is reserved, unfriendly, suspicious and his associations come under the Saturn-Venus type. It is unfavorable for success in business affairs, and he is liable to loss, and discredit. His reputation suffers; he may lose in horses and cattle, and it is a rather lasting influence, considering it to be a direction from the Moon, and the native finds it difficult to regain his losses.

---

The subject of the fixed stars is all-important in the consideration of influences that are not recognized by modern students of this science, which accounts for the many manifestations in a natal chart that cannot be traced to the nine planets in this Solar System. The ancients recognized their influence and in fact as the science came to be used for the glorification of individuals, there was too great an influence attributed to their natal influence. Their influence in mundane affairs was also used in the same manner as in the natal system, but this was not correct, for it is not in many instances that the fixed stars are prominent; in fact, the majority of humanity scarcely come under their influence, and yet in the lives of some they manifest a powerful influence.

This may be modified by other testimony shown in the figure.

The Moon when directed to Car Scorpio; this is somewhat favorable, though the native has many enemies who seek his downfall, and strive to injure him in many ways, but he will overcome them. There is some degree of success shown in business. The native is patient and persevering, and eventually accomplishes his aim. There is much sickness in the family, and if other testimony agree, he will lose his wife, child, parent or some near relative, whose passing from the mortal he will feel keenly. His property may be destroyed by fire or his stock become diseased or poisoned but he attains success finally.

The Moon when directed to Antares; this is favorable to the native. He is popular and takes an active part in the local affairs of his neighborhood, has many good friends in power and authority, his business succeeds well, his affairs proceed harmoniously, his quarrels and misunderstandings with brothers or neighbors are amicably settled, and he is in peaceful environments. It is rather favorable for the investigation of philosophy, science, and the native will be interested in the metaphysical. He may change his religious opinions at this time, becoming more broad and liberal in his views. His domestic relations are harmonious.

The Moon when directed to Ophincis Knee: This is somewhat favorable to the native, but he suffers from the enmity and jealousy of others in some secret way, the source of which he will scarcely discover, but which will be from false friends, even some near relatives may be responsible for this. He is rather successful in material affairs, though not of great importance in acquiring wealth, but the native holds his own and goes on the even tenor of his way. He will have some small gain in receiving prizes, either for some individual qualification, or for stock of fine breeding.

The Moon when directed to Ophinci; this is somewhat similar to the last named aspect, though somewhat stronger in its manifestation. The native is critical, becomes involved in some dispute in philosophy, science or religion manifested publicly. There may be a debate. The native is a fluent speaker and will succeed in making his point, though not popular.

The Moon directed to Ophincis Head; this is somewhat favorable to the native in religious affairs, and such will be prominent at this time if not before. He will be brought before the public in such affairs. It is fairly good for the native in material affairs.

The Moon when directed to the star Capricornus; this is not favorable to the native. The health is afflicted through some Saturn disease, he attains some popularity according to the testimony shown in the natal figure, in the lines of philosophy, science, or education or in agricultural affairs. He may write upon these subjects. He has many friends and many enemies though he will stand against the latter. He may express unpopular ideas upon religious matters. His honor is attacked, but he rises above this and is victorious.

The Moon directed to Vega; this is rather unfortunate for writings and papers. The native is liable to suffer some disgrace at this time in a public manner. He may be dismissed from some position of trust or through writings, papers, forgeries, etc., may suffer public dishonor. It is not favorable to his honor and credit. The native succeeds fairly well in his business, may receive an annuity, allowance or pension that assists him materially. The health is affected to some extent.

The Moon directed to Altair; this is rather unfavorable to the success of the native, some difficulties through children, or affliction to them. The friends of the native turn against him, and there is some trouble through public affairs, companies, organizations, etc. He loses prop-

erty or expected gain is not realized, and the native meets trials and disappointments. He is interested in the investigation of some strange or ancient discovery. The aspect is not good for material success.

The Moon directed to the Goat's Horn; this brings the native with strange and peculiar happenings. The unexpected always occurs. There are some difficulties with the opposite sex, there may be platonic marriage. The native will be criticised severely in his affairs, and the management thereof. It is rather unfavorable for public approval. The native is often led to strange things that he would not ordinarily think of doing, and may be considered a little unbalanced by the community in which he resides.

The Moon directed to Capricorn; this is rather favorable to the native in attaining power and position, though he will hardly realize his ambition, barely missing the mark, and is only defeated by a trifle and takes some minor position. He is fairly successful in affairs, transacts his business with accuracy and dispatch, but through some act he finally retires from office, position or business under the ban of public opinion. The native accumulates wealth and possessions to quite an extent; there is some affliction through the opposite sex, and he suffers from criticism and gossip. His own acts leave him open to public censure.

The Moon when directed to the first star in Goat's Tail; this is rather unfavorable. The native succeeds only after slow and patient plodding, and his affairs go awry. Barriers confront him at every turn, the health of his family is afflicted, and he may lose his business or position, at this time the influence is not good for public favors.

The Moon when directed to Aquarius; the native is associated with affairs of an occult nature and is somewhat noted in this respect, has the good will and respect of his neighbors, the influence is fairly good for material suc-

cess. There are some peculiar conditions in the domestic life of the native.

The Moon when brought into direction with the fixed stars, and we next consider the influence when the Moon comes to a direction of the Goat's Tail. This is similar to the influence of the Moon to Aquarius, though there is more of the Saturnian influence, while with Aquarius there is more of the Uranian. The native is suspicious and distrustful, some notoriety in religion, science and philosophy. It is not favorable for material gain.

The Moon when directed to D. Aquari; the native is prominent in social affairs, companies, clubs and banks; does not rise to any great prominence in public position, but is considered a good fellow, has many good friends. This is naturally more pronounced if the map agrees with this testimony. It is somewhat favorable for material gain.

The Moon when directed to the star Fomalhaut; this is not favorable though the separation is of more benefit than the application. The native may be engaged in secret business that will bring many enemies and much trouble to the native. He gains in the end, and that which seemed unfavorable in the beginning will turn to good, but is only accomplished after great difficulties have been encountered.

The Moon directed to A Aquari; this is most favorable of the stars in the sign Pisces. The native is successful in association with large companies, also in the material, and is inclined to the study of the occult in which he becomes prominent.

The Moon directed to Markab. This is unfavorable. The native has many enemies who injure him. It does not favor gain in material affairs. Accidents will be of common occurrence. It is not good for the affairs of home.

The Moon directed to Scheat Pegasi, this is unfavor-

able to the peace of mind. There is much disturbance of the mental, liable to criticism, through which he may lose one friend, but gains two; danger on the water, scalds, burns, etc. It is not favorable for wealth or possession.

## CHAPTER XXII.

---

### *Mercury Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

We will now give the effects of Mercury. While these influences are not so extensive as those of the directions of the Sun and Moon, still they are very important, as Mercury is controvertible and the individual's expression is controlled much by the aspects to Mercury in the natal figure. The other planets are not so important with the fixed stars, that is, those that come to a direction with a fixed star of similar nature, the influence of the planet will be intensified, and the influence or nature of the fixed stars can be learned by consulting the table, as given heretofore. We shall consider some of the most important of the directions of Neptune, Urania, Saturn, Jupiter, Mars and Venus.

We will first take the general effects of Mercury. When this planet comes to a direction of the Whale's tail, the first star in Sign Aries, the influence is rather favorable. The mental is active, and the native will be engaged in some pursuit that will be of public good. He may be either writing or speaking upon subjects of the greatest importance to the people, seeking to enact laws of benefit to the community. It is rather favorable for social interests.

When Mercury is directed to Algoneb, he is quick to anger; the mental is disturbed and there is a Mars-Mercury influence manifested which will be liable to bring him into law or disputes. He will be successful in obtaining judgment favorably if other testimony agree.



When Mercury is directed to C. Andromedæ: This is rather favorable. The native obtains the favor of judges, lawyers and the dignitaries of the Church. He is engaged in pioneer work; may be accused of selfish motives by some, but attains to some prominence in his work; will be appointed to write or report on some subject of importance in science, religion or philosophy. The mental is strong and active. When Mercury is directed to Zona, the mind of the native will be unstable, difficult for him to remain long in the same environments, lacks concentration, becomes involved in strange and peculiar affairs in which he has no interest whatever. He travels and changes his place of residence with the moon. It is difficult for him to succeed in anything, and does best to engage in some occupation where he will be continually on the move.

Mercury directed to Aristis; this is somewhat favorable to the native, but the mental is slow and somewhat dull. He should be engaged in some occupation where he is not compelled to act quickly. Will have many friends and be quite popular in his neighborhood. The wife or partner will have great influence upon him, but once his mind is made up he will carry the idea with tact and determination.

When Mercury is directed to Ceti, the native has some difficulty through writings, notes or mortgages, which come due and he is unable to meet payment, etc. There is also some loss in stock or grain, fruit, etc., from fire, wind or storms. It is not a favorable influence for material success. The family or some member is afflicted by ill-health, may be the wife.

When Mercury is directed to the Pleiades, the influence is unfavorable, the native has many disappointments, his affairs go awry. He may lose wealth or possession, may go upon notes or bonds for which he will have to pay. He will go to law, but the decision will be against him,

and he will suffer much from the loss. His offspring may cause him trouble; he may hold notes that will prove of no value, or be connected with some enterprise that will prove a failure.

When Mercury is directed to first star in Gemini, the native is active mentally, quick to resent insult, hasty temper, liable to brood over small troubles. The influence is fairly good for material success.

When Mercury is directed to the Bull's South Eye; This quickens the mental faculties. He is sharp and active in mind, a student, a close observer, a writer with much ability but the thoughts are too much upon the lower plane. A Mars-Venus influence is manifested and his writings are tinged with the same. He is also found to be living in these conditions. The gross material is all there is to him.

When Mercury is directed to Aldebaran, this is more favorable to the native. He will come to some prominence through Mercurial affairs, and gains much in a material way. Has many friends among professors of learning who are of great advantage to him. There is some affliction to the home from this direction, in ill-health.

When Mercury is directed to Rigel; this is a most favorable influence. The native attains to some position of prominence in Mercurial professions, or with sciences, though the natal chart must be in sympathy with this, that is, if the chart of birth denies public honor and position, the influence of the fixed stars would not be manifested to such a degree, and he may be promoted in his work, class or study. All this must be carefully considered, for the influence of the fixed stars is the same in giving judgment as other planetary progressions and transits. The chart of birth is the key from which all influences must be judged when considering their effects.

The direction of Mercury to Bellatrix: This is favorable to the native. He will be engaged in some capacity

with the military, or in some Mars-Mercury profession, and will gain much honor and possession from the same. It is good for friendship and social affairs.

When Mercury is directed to Capella, the influence is not favorable to the native. He will be engaged in law and controversy over writings of some description. The native will prove his case, but not without much difficulty and trouble, as his enemies are active and he finds much opposition, though he may be in the right. His opponents will be manifesting under the Moon-Mars influence and much will be said and done that will be annoying and disagreeable to his finer organization.

When Mercury is directed to Orion's Belt, this inclines the native to study and research. He prefers to be alone in his work, away from the noise and turbulence of the world. There is some disagreement between himself and his brothers and sisters. It is not favorable for material gain. He is slow in forming conclusions, but is fixed in the same when formed and seeks to prove them in a variety of ways. He is removed from his kindred and friends, as there is not much sympathy existing between them.

When Mercury is directed to Bull's North Horn: This is somewhat favorable in attaining position, has good will of employers, but there is some enmity from his fellow employees and he experiences some annoyance from them, but he will overcome this and prove himself innocent and trustworthy. He rises to some position of trust or changes his vocation before this influence has passed off. It is fairly good for attaining wealth and possession. but he has many small losses in his affairs, has to pay out money for others of his family or friends or some one in the family, maybe an invalid whom he will have to support.

When Mercury is directed to Orionis: This is not favorable to the native; he has quarrels and annoyances

with his neighbors, and the home conditions are disturbed, caused to a great extent through his own actions. He acts too quickly, has a hasty temper, and this involves him in trouble. There will be difficulties from writings from the opposite sex.

When Mercury is directed to the Bull's South Horn it is unfavorable. The native manifests a hasty temper. He is involved in some difficulty with the law, from which he suffers; there is affliction in health, and his business is affected as well as his reputation. This is brought out through his own selfishness and greed. The home conditions are disturbed. His wife may leave him or his children disown him; neighbors and kindred turn against him; he dissipates, and his associations are of a low character. If this influence is strong in the birth chart or finds sympathy, he will fall from wealth and position to poverty and misfortune.

Mercury directed to Betelguise: This is somewhat favorable, the native is serious and inclined to study science and literature, and it is favorable for the same. He will not attain wealth or possessions, but will acquire some fame by this direction, and gain some attention from the world, through writings, or engravings in metal, etc. The influence is fairly good for the general health, but there is a liability to accidents.

When Mercury is directed to Brightfoot in Gemini, the influence is rather favorable in association with the opposite sex. The influence is of a Moon-Venus-Mercury nature. The native is quite popular among the common people; has some ability in music and the arts; and his work may be in this direction, but his fame is not far reaching. The domestic relations are quite harmonious, and when this influence is in operation he seeks pleasure and society, his time being taken up in these affairs to the detriment of his business, from which he will have some difficulty.

When Mercury is directed to Sirius: This is a very favorable influence. The business of the native will increase and he will prosper exceedingly; he makes many new friends, who assist him in his affairs materially. He obtains favor with those in power and authority, has many friends among the clergy, is religiously inclined, and holds some position in association with the church. He does not rise to any prominence in his community. There will be liability to some physical defect in the limbs, caused through some accident. This influence brings some worry to the native in his affairs, though there is no occasion for it.

When Mercury is directed to Canopus it is rather unfavorable, the native is rash and headstrong, suffers through his actions, is severely censured and criticised on account of writings in connection with a subject unpopular with the masses. There is some disturbance in the home, trouble in partnerships and law, through which he suffers and loses much, but he is headstrong and stubborn and will not diverge from his course or admit that he is in the wrong. His family suffers much through his actions, yet he is kind at heart when not disturbed, and has many sterling qualities; is quite a speaker, and when this influence is manifesting may be brought before the public as such; the nature of which would probably be political, though the native will be in the minority.

Mercury directed to Castor: This takes the native into the occult and metaphysical. He manifests psychic powers, and creates some excitement through certain demonstrations which occur in his presence. He is criticised and ridiculed, but finally becomes prominent before the public in this line of work. When this influence is in operation he will achieve some notoriety in these affairs; will find much opposition and at the same time will retain many friends who will stand by him. It is not favorable for wealth or possessions.

When Mercury is directed to Pollux, the influence is rather unfavorable for material gain. The native will be engaged in some unpopular vocation associated with the strange and mysterious, the unknown. Here is some in-harmony brought on between the father and himself through false friends and near kindred. There is some affliction in the home and the domestic relations. He will have some losses through lands, mines, etc. It is not favorable for the peace of mind. The mental may be afflicted or unbalanced for the time, and he may act strangely while this influence is dominant.

When Mercury is directed to Procyon: This is rather favorable for gain and the native will have charge of some undertaking that will prove of benefit to the community, a public benefactor. He may be involved in some difficulty with the opposite sex. There is some talk and scandal, but this soon passes away. The native will be interested in the occult, and also be associated with the government in some minor position. It is good for the health and gives mental ability to act in almost any capacity as superintendent or manager.

When Mercury is directed to North Asellus: This influence is good for power and authority. The native succeeds after many difficulties have been encountered in attaining position and power for which he has long desired, and will be popular in serving the wishes of his friends, community or political party in whatever capacity he is chosen. He will have some losses by writings through notes, mortgages, bonds, etc. He does not gain much through his position; much expense comes in various ways.

Mercury directed to South Asellus: This is rather unfavorable. The native will lose by fire, some papers of value will be destroyed that cannot be replaced. The mental will be afflicted. Worry and disappointment will come to him on all sides. He has some friends who will

render him some assistance, but it is difficult for him to succeed; some difficulties will come through the children.

Mercury directed to Hydra's Heart: This is not favorable, there is some violent love attachment through which the native suffers, and will change the course of his life entirely. It is not favorable for marriage, that is, to marry under this influence will prove disastrous. There will be some difficulties through writings the native himself has written.

When Mercury is directed to Regulus the influence is favorable. The native acquires some fame, also gains materially while in some position of authority. He is honorable and just in his dealings. His generosity is abused to a certain extent, and this is his weak point which is taken advantage of by his opponents, but he overcomes them and is popular with the majority. He becomes popular through some written declarations or messages to the people.

When Mercury is directed to Vindemiatrix it is unfavorable. The native suffers loss through writings, which prove worthless. He is criticised through some acts of his own. He is impulsive and acts too quickly, does not consult his reason. Much loss is shown and failure in business.

When this planet is directed to the star Deneb, the influence is unfavorable. The native will lose much through agents or servants. The family is threatened with some disease of a malignant or contagious nature, and is liable to lose one by passing from the mortal. The influence is unfavorable in making contracts or writings of any nature or drawing up plans. It is not well to begin any new undertaking under this influence, as it will go awry and prove disastrous unless other planetary influences harmonize with such affairs. The influence is evil for gain in wealth or estate at such a time, and some loss will occur depending upon the intensity of the influence in the figure.

When Mercury is directed to the second star in Libra the influence is rather favorable for Friendships and social affairs. The native is quite popular in society through some talent he may possess in music, art or more likely to be in writings for some paper, magazine or publication such as short stories rather than books, through which he gains. He is successful in dealing with the opposite sex and the public in general.

Mercury directed to Sinistra: This is rather unfavorable. The native is involved in some law or disputes, will be criticised and there will be a Mars-Venus influence manifested that will cause him much trouble and annoyance. There will be sickness and difficulties in his business which will be overcome, and he will, through some act, lose the respect of his friends and the community in which he resides.

Mercury directed to Arista: This is favorable. The native gains the favor of bishops, the clergy, judges and men in power, and authority. It is good for gain. He will invest in some company or stock that will bring him good returns. He will attain to some position of trust or responsibility in his community and will be prominent in religious affairs. This influence makes one neat and tidy in personal appearance if other influences in the map agree.

Mercury directed to Arcturus: This is favorable, the native finds assistance through friends and takes advantage of the same. He is inclined to be extravagant, but has plenty for his needs. He will hold a position of trust in some large company or corporation, or receive promotion, may be taken in as a partner when this influence is manifested. It is good for the health and the domestic affairs are harmonious. He is sober, industrious, and inclined to the religious, is popular in society.

Mercury directed to the North Crown: This influence makes the mind active, and he thinks and plans more than he is able to carry out as the physical is strong, but in-



clined to be indolent, and if the native is compelled to work out his own plans he will make a failure. He has some good friends who are of benefit to him, and assist him to obtain position. The native will be saving in small things, but extravagant in the main. Some loss by enemies.

Mercury directed to the South Scale: It is most unfavorable. The native is crafty, revengeful, and while manifesting a friendly nature outwardly, there is cunning and deception back of this only waiting a favorable opportunity to strike. He manifests ability and aptitude in gaining knowledge. The influence is not good for the health. There is some accident from which he suffers much, when this star becomes afflicted by malefic influences. It is not favorable for gain in material affairs. The native will be in need the latter days of the physical expression. It will bring disgrace.

Mercury directed to the North Scale: This is more favorable. The native is active, alive to his own interests and obtains favor from those in power and authority; will have some position himself from which he will gain. This will depend upon the benefit shown in the natal figure. There is a Mars-Jupiter influence, much money is expended by the native, and the source will depend largely upon the house in which the aspect is found in the figure. It is favorable for drawing up papers, signing contracts, etc.

Mercury directed to Serpents: This is unfavorable. The native is liable to be poisoned or bitten by some animal of a poisonous nature. He has many narrow escapes from this, when found in the chart at birth, and the influ-

---

The influence of the fixed stars was at one time considered first of all. This is very well from a mundane judgment, but not so in the natal. It is true, however; that when in the natal chart a fixed star is prominent it brings the native to some prominence in whatever direction the influence portends and he comes to public notice through the same. It may be for good or so-called evil.

ence is manifested when the star is prominent at birth, and Mercury comes to a direction of the same. It is not favorable for the honor and reputation. He is involved in some difficulties with writings, may be accused of forgery or stealing papers of value. It is unfavorable to the health.

Mercury directed to B. Centauri: This gives strong mental ability, the native is untiring. It is good for material gain. He is prominent as a speaker or writer, and is popular with the masses, is bitter and sarcastic in the arraignment of his opponents who have cause to fear him. He is a true friend to the common people.

Mercury directed to A. Centauri: The influence is somewhat favorable. The native is rather changeable and vacillating, is difficult to please, fault finding, possesses good mentality and is successful in his business; has some enemies who cause him trouble in his domestic affairs. It is not favorable for these affairs. He does not attain his ambition to position and prominence and meets with many disappointments. There is sickness in the family.

When Mercury is directed to Frons Scorpio: The native will receive some gifts, or legacy, from which there is some difficulty on account of writings, and papers may be mislaid or there may be two wills. The native finally obtains his rights. The mental is rather dull and may be somewhat clouded, difficulty in expression or defect in speech.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

---

### *Mercury Directed to the Fixed Stars (Continued).*

Mercury directed to Scorpio. This influence brings the native into low and corrupt associations. There will be some difficulty through the law. He may be imprisoned or confined against his will. It brings many evil thoughts to the mind. He feels that the world is against him and commits crime against his fellowman. He is liable to some malignant disease, from which he will recover if other influences in the figure agree. It is not favorable for material happiness or comfort. There are some secret affairs connected with him, his parentage, life, etc., that may come to light. It is not good for domestic affairs or the home. He is a hypocrite in religion.

Mercury directed to Cor Scorpio. This is somewhat favorable to the native. He makes changes at this time that prove of benefit financially. He may take a long journey from his home and go to some foreign country, or he may change his business and take up some other line of work and be successful in it. The influence brings him friends in some degree of authority, and he profits by them. The influence, when prominent at birth, if other testimony is shown in sympathy, will give the native some position, as judge, bishop, according to the power of the influence.

Mercury directed to Antares. This influence makes the native suspicious, with a lack of confidence in his friends, may accuse them wrongfully, and thereby obtain the ill will of many in his community. The in-

fluence is fairly good for gain materially, but this is obtained slowly and after many difficulties have been overcome. He will be associated in some position with church affairs according to the influence shown in the figure, but this is used to assist him in his business and material affairs. It is not favorable for the health. There will be sickness to himself and family and there is death likely to occur in the home, or to one of the family who may be sojourning in some other part of the country.

Mercury directed to Ophincis Knee. The influence is rather unfavorable. The native is involved in some undertaking which proves a failure and he loses thereby. His friends are not strong and prove of small benefit to him. He has many open enemies who do him much injury. He suffers through some scandal or gossip. This may come through the wife's or husband's people. There is much jealousy and enmity manifested about the native. It is fairly good for material gain, but he has many small losses and difficulties in law.

When Mercury is directed to Ophinci. This influence is more favorable. He gains through some speculations and his mind is turned to such affairs. He has many friends among the opposite sex who assist him materially. He may abuse the confidence of one who will cause him much trouble. It is not favorable for the health.

When Mercury is directed to Ophincis Head the influence brings some troubles to the native through religion, philosophy or science. He may take an unpopular attitude in connection with one or more of these that will bring criticism down upon him from many quarters. There is some difficulty through the relations of the marriage partner. They may attempt to stir up the anger of the wife or husband. These influences are not lasting, however, and soon pass off. The native is interested at this time in religious affairs; may be either for or against; may write some severe criticisms himself, of some creed or denomination. It is only fairly good for material gain,

is not favorable for dealing with the opposite sex and shows some trouble in the domestic circle.

Mercury directed to Capricornus. This influence brings the native into some prominence in holding some position as Secretary of State, etc., if other influences concur, and when manifested will bring up some difficulty through which the native will be called upon to arbitrate, and will gain much public notoriety; will be censured by the common people, but will be upheld by those in power and authority. Will give out to the public some written statement concerning his actions, but this will only serve to make the feeling stronger. The position and prominence will depend upon the prominence of this star in the figure. The influence is good for gain, and the native will retire well fixed in material substance, but his honor and motives will be questioned. It is unfavorable for the home. There is sickness of the wife or mother that causes the native much anxiety.

When Mercury is directed to Vega, this is rather unfavorable to the native. He seeks honor and position but is thwarted in his endeavors. He has some enemies in power who profess to be friendly to him, and through them he suffers. He himself does secret mischief while professing friendship, and his double dealings will come to light. It is not favorable for the mental expression. He is suspicious and reserved and bitter towards those whom he dislikes. He does not succeed well in business matters and his own actions are against him. There is likely to be some difficulty between the mother and himself at this time.

Mercury directed to Altair. This influence brings the native into many difficulties, has many strange and peculiar experiences, may take some long journey in which disappointment comes; may be induced to go into partnership that fails. He finds it difficult to succeed and seems to be indeed a fated individual. May lose some member of the family under strange circumstances.

Mercury directed to the Goat's Horn. This influence will take the mind of the native into pleasure and things of a romantic nature. There will also be a psychical influence manifested. The extent of this will be shown by the testimony given by Mercury and Urania and the third, eighth and ninth houses; however, there will be some interest manifested in these things. It is not favorable for gain of wealth. Is vacillating and does not remain long under any restraint. There are many love affairs, and the native may elope with another's wife or husband. There is much notoriety shown to the native in association with the opposite sex. The natal figure must be consulted in this before rendering judgment.

Mercury directed to Capricorn. The native is reserved, suspicious of friends, envious and self-centered. It is favorable for gain in material substance, and he will attain to some prominence in public affairs, holding some position of power and authority, and is liable to occupy the leading position in societies, companies or corporations with which he may be connected. It is not favorable for the home. There are some peculiar conditions existing here not generally known.

When Mercury is directed to first star in Goat's Tail. This influence makes the native melancholy, quiet, wishing to be alone; is not very careful of personal appearance; in fact, will be ragged and unkempt. If other influences agree in the natal figure, the influence inclines to the study of science, philosophy; some secrets in nature; may be engaged in trapping animals or, more likely, reptiles or snakes, bugs of poisonous nature, such creatures as crawl on the earth, and he may possess the power to handle these without harm or injury to himself. He attains some notoriety in this respect.

Mercury directed to Aquarius. This influence is rather favorable for the native in social affairs. Is good for associating with the opposite sex, but he has some difficulties through them which these soon pass. The native

attains some position of trust which he is liable to abuse and is compelled to resign or retire. It is not good for the domestic affairs, and when prominent at birth the native will do well to keep out of marriage. There is much sorrow in the home. It is rather favorable for gain, but there are also sudden losses through speculation, etc.

Mercury directed to the Goat's Tail. This influence is somewhat favorable. The native works hard and manifests great patience and perseverance. He finally obtains wealth and possessions in lands and estates, though these are of small pleasure to him. He has many difficulties and obstacles to overcome. The mental is disturbed by sorrows and disappointments. It is not favorable for the home. There is some sickness in his family, sorrow and bereavement. He may lose a favorite child, or the wife or husband may pass out. He has many losses through writings and papers, will go on a note or bond and will have to pay. He is unfortunate in contracts and writings of all kinds, agreements, etc.; also partnerships. These he should avoid, more especially in business, as he will suffer and lose through them.

Mercury directed to D. Aquaria. This brings strange and unexpected events into the life of the native. Some are favorable while others seem at the time to be most unfavorable. The native is interested in all affairs of the Uranian nature, and will give expression to this at some time during the manifestation of the influence; may write upon the subject, or be controlled to write down thoughts from intelligences disembodied. The influence gives psychic powers, though they are apt to be neglected and may not be developed. The influence is favorable for friends.

Mercury directed to Fomalhaut. This influence is not favorable. The native's peace of mind is disturbed, enemies report falsely against him, he may suffer imprisonment or his reputation may suffer. There is some difficulty in the home. Sickness attacks the native of a

Saturn nature. The influence is not favorable for gain. The native has many losses and disappointments, is what would be termed unlucky in business affairs, would do best to work for others, may receive or write letters of a secret nature.

Mercury directed to Aquari. This influence is rather favorable for success in large companies, stocks, corporations, though the native will find loss through servants, agents, etc. He will be intensely interested in the occult, and will be instrumental in advancing ideas of benefit along these lines. He will be criticised to some extent and unless other influences assist, will show a weakness in his position. It is favorable for the friendship of his fellowmen, though there are some enemies who seek to do him harm.

Mercury directed to Markab. This influence gives strong mental powers; quick in speech sometimes; rash and headstrong when aroused, and should never try to act upon anything when in such condition. When calm, great diplomacy is manifested; is a strong, able writer but meets with much criticism and loses some friends who turn against him and prove bitter enemies. It is unfavorable for gain in material affairs.

Mercury directed to Scheat Pegasi. This is unfavor-

---

In considering the influence of the planets when directed to the fixed stars, it must be kept in mind that their progressive movements must be studied, especially the Moon as well as the Sun, Venus and Mercury. The moon's movement being more rapid than the others, will be directed progressively to all the stars in the figure.

Once in about every twenty-nine years the Sun, Mercury and Venus are slower in motion. These influences, of course, are most effective when the star is prominent in the figure.

Then again a careful consideration should be given to the decanate through which the fixed star is manifesting its rays, whether through a decanate of Jupiter, or of Mars, or other of the planets, and whether of positive or negative influence. This will all assist in the accurate judgment of the influence manifested by the star, that is, when comparing their various natures and combining them as one. We have learned the importance of this when considering the influence of the planets in the natal figure.



able. The native will have many accidents and will be hardly saved to the physical from death; will have many narrow escapes, mostly connected with the water. Has many enemies, and many losses through writings. The influence is unfavorable for the health and home.

---

*Mars Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

We have given the influence of the Sun, Moon and Mercury, when directed to the fixed stars, and before leaving the subject it will be well to give some consideration to the other planets. While Mars, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Urania and Neptune, are not so important for the reason that they do not affect or transmit an influence to the extent of the Sun, Moon and Mercury to these stars, and there are only a portion of them that manifest at all, which must be determined by the nature of the planet, and the star to which it is directed; as, for instance, when considering the fixed stars in sign Aries, Mars will manifest an influence to the native when directed to Algoneb.

Here is a Mars-Mercury influence. The native is sharp and active mentally and physically, and the influence carries him into channels where he will have an opportunity to express this force, sometimes for good, sometimes seemingly for ill.

Mars also directed to Zona in sign Aries. Here the influence manifested will be of a Mars-Moon nature, and the lower vibrations of Mars will be active, that is, the native will be boisterous, noisy, ill-mannered and have evil associations; will also be a tramp; his home will be where his hat is.

In the sign Taurus, Mars has some influence when directed to Ceti. Here, too, the animal in man is manifesting and will influence the native along these lines.

Mars also manifests an influence when directed to

Pleiades; causes fires, losses and suffering through the same, and many accidents to the head and vital parts.

In the sign Gemini, Mars when directed to first star in Gemini. This will make the native abrupt, aggressive and courageous, a strong fighter but lacks concentration. This refers more to the mental.

Mars also manifests an influence when directed to Bellatrix. The influence assists the Mercurial affairs, giving energy and strength in all undertakings. The inclination will be to some Mars occupation, as soldier, physician, worker in metals or fire. Liability to accidents.

There is also an influence when Mars is directed to Capella. Here again the lower Mars vibrations are expressed, and while the native will possess intellect and ability in learning and scholarship, his talents are liable to be wasted by giving them to the consideration of low, mean subjects. Will most likely write upon such subjects, or in some way be associated with them.

Mars also manifests an influence when directed to the Bull's North Horn. Here the influence sharpens the wits of the native. He makes a good lawyer or speaker; is strong in debate and this is his forte. When Mars is directed to the Bull's South Horn, the influence is of a low order. The native has many evil associations and bad habits; much trouble through the opposite sex. It is an influence of a Mars-Venus nature.

When Mars is directed to Betelguese, it gives military honors and preferment in Mars affairs. Saturn manifests here to a slight extent, and this adds some caution and reserve to the Mars nature. Is a shrewd leader; one who plans well and displays good generalship.

In the sign Cancer; Mars influence to Brightfoot in Gemini. This is upon the lower Mars plane. The native loves dress and display, is very light, does not care to go below the surface of things; pleasure and ease are the principal considerations.

When Mars is directed to Canopus. This gives cruelty, enmity, jealousy and a mean temper. Will turn against their best friends.

With the star Castor, there is a Mars-Uranian influence. The native travels much, has no special aim in life; is evil to the end, in the physical expression. Has many ups and downs.

In the sign Leo, when Mars is directed to North Aselus, the higher Mars here manifests, gives courage, generosity, a noble soul who will seek to render justice to all. There is a Sun-Mars influence that is of benefit to the native, gives some power and authority according as the star is prominent, and the chart of life harmonizes with it.

Mars directed to South Aselus. The influence here manifests a lower Mars vibration. The native has energy and courage, but his forces are apt to be used in the wrong direction. Much evil is the result. The native hardly succeeds to power and authority, and if so, will give small satisfaction to the general public.

Mars directed to Hydra's Heart. This is unfavorable. The native is involved in some difficulties with the opposite sex, bad for the birth of children; when a female, the child and mother may both pass from the mortal; liability to miscarriage. Some violent accident. The native may have some love affair with a person already married, from which much scandal and gossip will come. All Mars influences are open and are brought to light whatever they may be, while the opposite is true of Saturn.

Mars directed to Regulus. This is favorable. The native attains to some honor and fame, is considered a strong character and his advice and counsel are sought; is a public character of note and will be prominent in such affairs as signified in the figure.

In the sign Virgo, when Mars is directed to Vindematrix. The native is rash, indiscreet and headstrong;

does not listen to reason; many difficulties and misunderstandings with friends; trouble in law, and business goes wrong, though he is active and energetic.

When Mars is directed to Deneb, the native is bitter and vindictive, cruel, unpopular.

In the sign Libra, when Mars is directed to Sinistra. This is not favorable. There is difficulty with the marriage partner and the public. He is involved in law suits and suffers through the same; has some losses in his business by fire or storm; many troubles with the opposite sex.

When Mars is directed to Arista, this is favorable. The native is popular, a favorite in society, good judgment, quick to decide in an emergency, and does the right thing at the right time.

When directed to Arcturus, this is favorable. The native gains in wealth and possession, but is extravagant and does not save much; has many friends and is popular in his community.

Mars directed to the North Crown in the sign Scorpio. This is somewhat favorable. It gives energy to the mental qualities; will be a good writer; can write better than he can speak. Is not so favorable for material gain.

To the South Scale, is unfavorable. The native is involved in some bitter quarrel or feud, in which blood will be spilled, and possibly death occur. Open quarrels and disruption will surely occur. The intensity of this will depend upon the influences in the figure.

Mars directed to B. Centauri. This is rather favorable

---

We manifest in the wisdom of infinity, and present truths of this divine science that are immediate and will ever stand as truths, and will exert their influence upon humanity so long as the children of earth are expressing themselves in that vibration in harmony with any of these influences; for it is true that individuals can unfold to a higher Mars from the lower influences of that planet and so with all planetary effects. The idea is to turn their lower influences to good, and as they fall upon the individual he will so manifest as to receive the benefits instead of this malefic influence.

to the native; has some prestige as a speaker or writer, and may hold some position of authority in law affairs. The mental powers are remarkable. The physical capable of great endurance. The native gains much in his profession.

Mars directed to A. Centauri is not so favorable; there is a Mars-Moon influence. The native does not rise to any prominence, though possessing some natural ability.

In the sign Sagittarius, when Mars is directed to Frons-Scorpio. The influence is favorable, but the native is liable to excess in whatever he undertakes, and overdoes everything, to the detriment of his physical and mental; is an athlete, but will suffer from some over-exertion; will be rather fortunate in money affairs, but extravagant; will have many debts, gives good physics, active mental qualities.

When directed to Cor-Scorpio, the influence is not favorable. The native is liable to form habits detrimental to his well being under this influence, that will have a powerful effect upon his whole life. It is fairly good for finance, but he is quite liable to use such means with harm to himself. Some quarrels with friends and near relations.

Mars directed to Ophincis Knee. This influence is rather unfavorable. The native has some Venus afflictions, also some public difficulties; may utter some thoughts in public that will be considered out of place; may be judged a heretic, and find many difficulties through the same. Some trouble in the home is shown, also quarrels with relations of wife or husband, and the influence is not favorable in money affairs. A similar influence prevails when Mars is directed to Ophinci and Ophinci's Head, though it is more in Mercurial than Venus affairs that the native finds trouble. Sure to be some difficulty in affairs of religion, science or philosophy in which he suffers public censure.

Mars directed to Capricornus in the sign Capricorn.

This is rather favorable to the native. He is strong mentally; handles his affairs with diplomacy; is reserved and still; manifests a Mars influence when necessary; is open and straightforward. There is some enmity manifested by supposed friends. The influence is good for gain.

Mars directed to Vega in sign Capricorn. There is a Mars-Mercury influence that is helpful to the native. He will be interested in affairs of science; will come in touch with some new thoughts. These will not be popular, but he is strong and has the courage of his convictions. This influence is good for gain in material affairs.

In the sign Aquarius; Mars directed to Altair. This influence will bring some difficulties with friends, society and companies, but these will be settled satisfactorily and the native will gain by the same in the end. The influence will sharpen the wits and give good mental power.

Mars directed to Goat's Horn. The native is abrupt, aggressive, a public man or woman, is severely criticised by many, and receives honors from others; is ever involved in some affair over which there is quarreling and dissension.

Mars directed to Aquarius. The native has many difficulties in association with the occult. This will come through his defense of these affairs. Is not good for gain.

Mars directed to A. Aquari. This is rather favorable. The native will make some discoveries in inventions and science that will be of importance to humanity, and will acquire some honor and favor through the same. Most of Mars honors are of a fleeting nature. His effects soon pass away.

Mars directed to Markab in sign Pisces. This is unfavorable. The native has difficulties of Mercurial nature; will lose through such affairs.

Mars directed to Scheat Pegasi. This is unfavorable to the native; some accidents, sudden and unexpected,

not necessarily fatal; not good for gain in material affairs; some sickness to himself and in the home.

---

*Venus Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

After a consideration of the planet Mars with the fixed stars, it will be well to consider the influences of the planet Venus, keeping in mind that the two forces are ever operating with these two planets, that is, the higher and lower nature, and much depends upon the nature of the star with which the planet is configured.

When Venus is directed to the Whale's Tail the influence of Venus is somewhat shadowed. The native will be reserved, though passionate. Many affairs of a secret nature will be manifested.

When Venus is directed to Algoneb, the native is generous, proud spirited, quick to anger, makes many enemies among his own sex; is somewhat fortunate in money affairs. The influence is not good for the best morals and he will indulge in drinking, or some evil habits, at such times as this influence is in power.

Venus directed to C. Andromedae. This is favorable. The native is neat and tidy in appearance, fond of society and pleasure; fortunate in speculation; a quiet life, comparatively few events of importance transpiring; is fairly good for health and comeliness of person.

Venus directed to Zona. This will give a voluptuous, sensuous nature of a Moon-Venus influence, and is not favorable to a high standard of morals. The native will suffer from scandal and gossip manifesting in that plane; toward the end of life he will, unless other influences intervene, become addicted to drink, or will partake of some drug detrimental to well being, and will sink low in the scale of human depravity.

Venus directed to Aristis in the sign Taurus. This is

somewhat favorable. The native is rather handsome; is quiet, though the mental is light; somewhat envious and jealous. Through these qualities the native suffers much, and will bring trouble to the home and family. It is not good for the health of the native and family.

Venus directed to Ceti. This is not favorable. There is a Mars-Moon influence. The native manifests upon the lower planes of development, and he will suffer from the passions, which are most liable to have full control. It is unfavorable for the health of the marriage partner, and there will be some trouble between the native and wife or husband. Jealousy will be the cause; very likely a separation and then coming together again.

Venus directed to the first star in Gemini in the sign Gemini. The influence is somewhat favorable. The native has many accomplishments, but he is manifesting too much under the Mars influence, and his abilities are expended upon a low plane of thought. May write or paint, but the lower side of his nature dominates in his work. There is a Mars-Mercury-Venus influence.

Venus directed to Bull's South Eye. This is unfavorable. The native is pleasant, affable and fascinating; is dishonest; has little conscience and possesses no honor, and will become notorious in some way; will bring disgrace upon family and home; may possess good education; may elope with some inferior person, from whom he will soon part, and through his acts bring shame upon himself and friends. It is fairly good for money, and the native will not suffer for means to gratify the love of dress. Will pass out suddenly, most likely from accident, or will take his own life in his hands.

Venus directed to Aldebaran. This is favorable. The native attains to some honor in literature, music or art; will have many accomplishments; will be able to create many pretty ideas in dress and decoration. Is pleasant and well mannered; is favorable for the marriage partner; the health is good.



Venus directed to Rigel. This is favorable. The native will marry well and attain to some position of honor and influence by marriage. This applies more to the female than the male sex, however. Some honors or favors will be shown the native in the middle of life.

Venus directed to Bellatrix. This is not favorable. The native suffers much through his own actions of a Mars nature.

Venus directed to Capella. This is somewhat favorable. The native possesses ability to write in prose and poetry; has good expression. Is not favorable for gain in money affairs.

Venus directed to Bull's North Horn. The native is considered fortunate in material affairs; has some enemies who fail to injure him.

Venus directed to Bull's South Horn. The native is unfortunate. Has a low character and mean associations.

Venus directed to Betelguese in sign Gemini. The influence is rather favorable. The native will be a worker in fine ornaments; will give ability in such lines of work, though he may not follow this as a trade or profession. He is somewhat retiring and reserved for a Venus type. There may be some sorrow that saddens his life that will have to do with the family or possibly the marriage. It is fairly favorable for monetary affairs.

Venus directed to Brightfoot; Gemini, in the sign Cancer. The native will manifest in harmony with the Moon-Venus plane. Material matters occupy his attention, and there is a love of dress, pleasure, and flattery.

Venus directed to Sirius. This is favorable in a measure, especially to material ease and comfort. The native occupies a position as a lady or gentleman of leisure; is fortunate in inheritance; somewhat extravagant.

Venus directed to Canopus. This is rather unfavorable. The native is involved in some intrigue from which scandal and gossip will arise. The reputation will suffer; liable to public disgrace; the passions will be strong, and

bring him much sorrow; is emotional and sensitive; is apt to be stubborn and will do many things out of spite to his own detriment. Not good for money affairs.

Venus directed to Castor. The native's life will be strange and peculiar; many adventures; sometimes fortunate, at other times in despair and there seems no hope; not good for marriage.

Venus directed to Procyon. The influence will bring the native in favor with men and women of position and authority; associated with church dignitaries. The influence is rather favorable for gain; many gifts from friends in superior position, and he will occupy some position under them from which he will gain.

Venus directed to North Asellus in the sign Leo. This is rather favorable. Gives some strength to the Venus character and influence for good as the Sun and Venus influence dominates; will have some good friend in power and authority who will aid. It is favorable for gain in material affairs. Somewhat proud and opinionated.

Venus directed to Hydra's Heart. This is rather unfavorable for Venus affairs of love, courtship and marriage. If a female, the native must beware of the opposite sex, for through them they are apt to come to grief. There is some violent attachments in which the native will be opposed by friends or family. Is not good for gain of wealth. Is handsome and has many admirers of the opposite sex.

Venus directed to Regulus. This is somewhat favorable, though there are many disappointments and unexpected events will occur.

Venus directed to second star in Libra. This is favorable. The native is apt in learning, has more ability in music and the arts, has many friends and is fond of society and excitement. Rather favorable for gain.

Venus directed to Sinistra. Is unfavorable. The native is involved in some Mars-Venus difficulty in which

he suffers much from scandal and gossip. Is not good for material affairs.

Venus directed to Aristis and Arcturus. This is favorable. The native has many friends, and obtains gifts and favors from them; a social favorite; has some enemies of his own sex who profess friendship.

Venus directed to North Crown in sign Scorpio. This is somewhat favorable though not of great importance. When directed to South Scale, it is unfavorable. The native is liable to be poisoned through jealousy by one of his own sex. Not good for marriage. Will pass from the mortal in some sudden, secret way.

Directed to North Scale. Somewhat favorable though not important. The influence of malefic nature is not so strong.

Venus directed to Serpents. Is most unfavorable. The native will manifest under the lower Venus rays; will have many enemies of their own sex from whom they will suffer. The influence gives enmity, jealousy; not good for marriage. He will pass from the mortal in some secret way, or in some manner not known; may be by poison; fairly good for material gain.

Venus directed to Frons Scorpio in Sagittarius. This is somewhat favorable. The native is more quiet and reserved, though selfish and jealous; is good for gain in material affairs.

Venus directed to Scorpio. The influence is similar to that of Frons Scorpio.

Venus directed to Cor Scorpio. This is somewhat favorable, but the native uses his energy and natural ability for his own ends; is not honest toward his fellowman. Antares is a similar influence, only not good for gain, and the health suffers.

Venus when directed to Ophinci's Knee. This is somewhat favorable. The native has ability in music and the arts which need cultivating in order to bring him into his proper vibrations. Is not so good for material gain.

Venus directed to Ophinci. Is somewhat favorable. The native manifests ability in the arts, science and literature; will make good proof reader, and authority in such affairs.

Venus directed to Ophinci's Head. This is fairly good. The native is sharp, should have good education though when directed along the lower plane will be for evil instead of good. The indications of this will be shown in the radical figure of birth. It is not good for material gain or possession. He is too cautious, secretive and suspicious for his own good.

Venus directed to Capricornus, in sign Capricorn. This is somewhat favorable. Gives some favors from the opposite sex and good will of many, though it does not assist in dispensing justice, as when placed in such a position the heart responds with greater force than the intellect.

Venus when directed to Vega, is rather unfavorable. The native is considered hard-hearted and cold, cruel, etc. The influence is somewhat favorable for gain; will be almost miserly. Is not good for the health, and there will be some physical defect, deformity, or ill-favored.

Venus directed to Goat's Horn. Brings many strange and unexpected events into the native's life; a romantic marriage; and connected with this are many peculiar conditions; may be separated in some way for years by governmental or political reasons. The affair is kept secret and few know the real cause. The native himself may be ignorant of it.

Venus directed to first star in Goat's Tail. The native has some secret desire and wish that is never gratified. Someone else stands in the way. There is some difficulty between himself and children, or family, and he derives small pleasure from them.

Venus directed to Aquarius. The influence is similar to Goat's Horn; when directed to Goat's Tail it is not favorable; there is a Saturn-Uranian influence that brings

the native much sorrow and distress; not good for material affairs.

Venus directed to D. Aquari. This is somewhat favorable. Gives friends of opposite sex, also mediumistic power, and takes the native's mind into the occult. Is fairly good for material affairs.

Venus directed to A. Aquari in sign Pisces. This is somewhat favorable. The native gains from friends, and the influence is good for investigation of the occult.

Venus directed to Markab. Is unfavorable. The native will have bad associations, and will drink. Not good for gain. When directed to Scheat Pegasi, is unfavorable. The native suffers through his own acts; may be imprisoned or restrained from liberty.

## CHAPTER XXIV.

---

### *Saturn Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

The planet Saturn directed to the Whale's Tail; a star in the second degree of the sign Aries. The influence is not good for nobility of character and a pure mind. It lends caution to the natural Mars-Mercury influence and leads the native into some secret mischief. Is not favorable for harmonious surroundings and he will exist in a disturbed condition mentally, of worry and anxiety.

When Saturn is directed to Algeneb the influence will bring many enemies to the native, though he will prosper somewhat. He will have the good will of but a few. However, he will have one or two friends in power who will assist him secretly or privately. The influence is not good for the finest morals. He will have some near relative in some position of influence or trust who will be obligated to him in some way.

Saturn directed to C. Andromedae. This influence is favorable for gain of wealth and possession. He has the favor of churchmen and judges and receives many favors from them. He manifests an open, affable nature but is somewhat miserly in his dealings. He pretends to be religious and caters to public opinion, ever seeking to be on the popular side with the majority; rather favorable for the home but is liable to disease in the head some tumorous affliction that finally takes him from the mortal.

Saturn directed to Zona in the twenty-ninth degree of Aries. This is unfavorable. The mind is impure and the passions dominate, taking the native into all manner of intemperance and debauchery. These influences will be

manifested stronger when Mars and the Moon also throw their influence in the same degree or when they are directed at the same time to this star. The influence is only lessened by the favorable direction of the Sun or Jupiter, and even then the effects will be manifest when these planets pass away from aspect. The native will possess much genius in mechanics, though his talents are seldom used for good purposes.

When Saturn is directed to Aristas, in the Zodiacal sign Taurus, the influence is rather favorable, as it tends to give the native caution, thoughtfulness, and thus enables him to escape much from the nature influence of this star, though he will be somewhat critical and sarcastic in his dealings with his fellowman, and some unhappiness will come into the home through this influence. The wife or children will suffer. The influence is fairly good for gain and possession, but in things of an earthy nature. The native is rather materialistic in religious views and in his general character; there is little spirituality manifested, though the native will be quite a student in some lines of science and philosophy, quite apt to be in connection with the earth or agriculture.

Saturn directed to Ceti. Is rather unfavorable, though the native will be capable of looking out for himself, but generally to the unhappiness of others. The influence is not favorable for gain and much sickness is shown in the home.

When Saturn is directed to the Pleiades it assists in overcoming the natural influence of those stars to bring injuries to the body of the individual, such as is oftentimes the case especially when found in a sensitive degree of the figure or with Mars or Urania. Saturn lends caution and there is less danger of hurts and wounds, but sickness of cold or tumorous nature will affect the individual. The native's family suffers much from sickness and this is usually of a chronic nature, long and lingering, difficult to overcome. It is not good for material gain and the

native has many losses of a Saturn nature. It is unfavorable generally.

When Saturn is directed to the first star in Gemini found in the fifth degree of Gemini, the influence is fairly good, assists the intellect, gives caution and forethought, which saves the native much difficulty from the influence of this star; is more fixed and succeeds fairly well in his affairs, though he will not rise to any great prominence from this aspect alone. There is some disturbance among the near kindred. The native will be a student in the sciences a great reader and well posted upon the affairs of the day. It is not good for the brothers or sisters of the native, causing much worry and annoyance to him.

When Saturn is directed to the Bull's South Eye, we find a blending of Mars, Venus and Saturn, which is an improvement over Mars and Venus alone, though their combined influence is not favorable to the best morals and high character of the native. He will manifest more selfish motives and will thus escape much that the passions seek to lead him into. The native will be well read, quite liable to be materialistic in his views and will be apt to be prominent in attacking the orthodox views of his neighbors. He will use foul language, though good tempered and a good father and husband, understands human nature well and can readily discriminate between right and wrong; has many enemies who he delights to pester. It is not favorable for gain; may slowly accumulate enough for comfort and home.

When Saturn is directed to Aldebaran, the native is sharp, penetrating, cautious, reserved generally, but when excited becomes sarcastic and bitter, a good speaker and his opponents fear him. He is generally found in some public profession; best adapted to law, as he possesses a wonderful memory and is a close student. He will be found to be an encyclopedia of knowledge when awakened, though he may be found at times leading a quiet life, as this influence will tend to make him retiring, as he



does not enjoy the noise and turmoil of the world, preferring to spend his time in study, and realizes how little knowledge he can attain in a lifetime in the physical expression. He is quite fortunate in home affairs and material success, though subject to some losses through friends of Mercurial nature.

When Saturn is directed to Rigel it is rather fortunate for inheritance and legacy, the favor of elderly persons, judges, bishops and the clergy, and may occupy some such position; possesses fine discriminative powers, a just judge. The influence is good for long life and health, the domestic relations are harmonious; favorable for family and home.

Saturn directed to the Star Bellatrix in the twentieth degree of Gemini; the influence is most favorable for study and research. The native is ever busily engaged in study, prefers to be alone, as he can best assimilate knowledge when he is quiet and isolated from the world. Often he will have a room or place, where he can retire for days at a time. The influence is not good for gain, as he is not interested sufficiently in the material to give serious attention to accumulation. He may be in poverty at the end of life in the mortal, and during his life attract but little attention, but his writings live long after and are appreciated. Often he writes in verse, many of which are written in the spirit of melancholy, and scenes of desolation are pictured. The influence makes him quiet and reserved, thoughtful and meditative; sometimes the natural Mars-Mercury will dominate the Saturn influence, then the native will be changed accordingly, but Saturn will occasionally have his say. He has no children from this influence and many times the native is single; his wife may pass from the mortal young in life.

Saturn directed to Capella: This gives the native more life and activity, is sharp and shrewd to his own ends, will make much money and wealth, but he is unable to retain it. He has many habits detrimental to his physical health. He

is fond of living in luxury, and he always wants the best; is rather tidy in personal appearance. There is some domestic inharmony, and this influence is sure to bring some trouble from the opposite sex from which he suffered for the time. The health suffers towards the end of physical expression, and he is afflicted in a manner that keeps him from moving about, some trouble to the limbs or arms, the eyes may be affected.

Saturn directed to Orion's Belt: The influence is of a Mercurial-Saturn nature. The native is sharp and can see far ahead. He is a close student of human nature and can interpret the motives of an individual. He may be clairvoyant and clairaudient, at least he is intuitive, and he follows this in his dealings. It is not favorable for domestic harmony and he finds inharmony in the home. Sickness comes to the wife or husband or children. It is fairly good for gain. He is a student.

Saturn directed to the Bull's North Horn: The influence is favorable for gain, as it adds caution and thoughtfulness to the natural Mars influence manifested here, and also gives power of accumulation. It is fairly favorable to the home and domestic relations. The native gains through the brothers, sisters or near kindred, may receive a legacy that will start him in life. The temper is not good.

Saturn directed to Orionis: The native is active and courageous. There are some quarrels and disturbance in home. He may leave the parental roof early in life and go out into the world for himself. He is quite successful, but has many losses of an unexpected nature, and he is forced to change his plans often. Is good for the health and fairly favorable in general.

Saturn directed to the Bull's South Horn, posited in the twenty-fourth degree of Gemini: The influence is most unfavorable for the morals of the native. He will be taken into the most evil vibrations, drinking, debauchery and the passions will rule entirely. The mental is active, and the individual possesses genius, but it is used in an improper

way; is an able writer, but upon a plane of low standard, which appeals to the passions rather than to the higher mind. The influence is not favorable for gain in wealth and possessions, though he will live in luxurious surroundings, and in the close of life in the physical expression may be confined in asylums, imprisoned or isolated from his companions. The influence is not good for domestic relations, and much unhappiness is shown therein. Some accidents may result when Mars comes in direction at the same time. The only way by which this influence can possibly be avoided is to take the child in hand and by perfect training prepare to overcome them beforehand.

Saturn directed to Betelgeuse: The native is sharp, shrewd and cunning. He will accomplish his ends by strategy, rather than by bold aggressiveness. It is not favorable for his honor and integrity, as he will not scruple to falsify where it will serve his purpose. He will have rather an eventful life, at one time riding upon the high wave of prosperity, and at another groveling in the depths of despair, but he possesses too much shrewdness to remain down, and soon finds a way to extricate himself. The worst feature in his nature is his treachery to his friends, and he is his own worst enemy. He finally accumulates wealth, but scarcely finds any comfort in it, and the law is generally called in to settle his affairs. It is not favorable for marriage, brothers, sisters or near kindred.

Saturn directed to Brightfoot in Gemini, in the ninth degree of Cancer: The influence is rather favorable to the native. It assists the Mars-Moon influence, or rather changes the hot, rash, impetuous nature, giving more caution and quiet reserve, also inclines him to study and research, and with his natural expression brings him prominently to the fore in matters of science, literature or art. The influence is fairly favorable for marriage and home. There will be some discord through or with relations of wife or husband. There is some sickness to the children, and the native has some losses of an unexpected nature, but he soon

restores things, and will accumulate a goodly store if other influences coincide. The health suffers much at the close of the physical expression.

Saturn directed to Sirius: The influence is favorable. There are many benefits from the home and relations. Legacies and gifts come to him. He is steady, reserved and persevering and will rise to some prominence, though it may be through his associations and friends rather than his own abilities. He is never without friends and he manages to please them; generally is diplomatic in his dealings; has a great sense of justice; is favorable for home and marriage partner.

Saturn directed to Canopus: The influence gives a strong psychical nature. He is interested in the occult; in fact, Saturn naturally gives an inclination to the esoteric, and generally combats the popular opinions of men. This influence is rather unfavorable. The native is discontented, is not favorable to public honor, home or domestic happiness. He does not come to any great prominence, and yet he brings much good to the world.

Saturn directed to Castor, a star found in the nineteenth degree of Cancer: The influence is not favorable. The native is timid, mistrustful. There is some eccentricity manifested, peculiar conditions in the home are found, and it is not the most favorable for marriage. He is fond of detail, and will be found engaged in some slow, laborious task. The intellectual powers may be abnormal or stronger, in some particular lines, than others. There is much prejudice, generally against popular opinions, and there is disagreement in the family on this account. The influence is fairly good for gain toward the close of life, but it is attained through patient, laborious effort. He will possess many original thoughts, but there is difficulty in expression, and he can write better than he can speak. Is not good for the health of family. The children suffer much in early years.

Saturn directed to Pollux: The influence is not favorable. There is an ugly temper. The native is bitter and

sarcastic, has few friends; he prefers to be alone. There is some affliction to the physical, loss of limb or hand. The native's early life is hard and unfortunate. He suffers much. The parents will hire him out, or he may lose one or both, and suffer through antipathy of step-parents. He will find a friend who will assist him as he attains manhood and gains much through him, but his individuality has been warped unless some other stronger influence in the chart lessens this one. He is deficient in education, caused by lack of opportunities, and this occasions great regret to him. He passes from the mortal suddenly while actively engaged in his business, and if other testimony agree, by some accident through horses or animals. The influence is fairly favorable for home and wealth.

Saturn directed to Procyon: The influence is rather favorable for friends, from whom the native advances and finds success. Saturn gives friends who are elderly persons, fixed in their habits and general life. He is often adopted into the home of aged childless persons, who leave him a good inheritance. He possesses good judgment and will rise to some prominence in his locality or immediate neighborhood; will fill some position of honor and trust. He succeeds best in lands and affairs of an earthy nature. The influence is favorable for marriage, and generally to one above his station. There are harmonious conditions in the home, and the general health is good.

Saturn directed to North Aselus, found in the seventh degree of the Zodiacal sign Leo: The influence is rather favorable, though the native is not so open and generous in nature as he naturally would be. He is more self-centered, and seeks to advance self at all times to the detriment of friends whom he has pledged himself to assist. This gives him many enemies, who cause him much injury and loss in his business. He will hold some office of power and authority, but retires with the ill will of the public, who censure him openly. The influence is fairly good for gain, but not so favorable for domestic happiness. There will be some

antipathy between one of the children and the father or mother, and will have the sympathy of one of the parents, which causes great discord. The native holds spite and enmity and will not make up easily with those persons who have incurred his displeasure. It is rather an unsatisfactory life.

Saturn directed to South Aselus: The influence is not favorable. The native is liable to be led into error in his early life, and he forms habits that are difficult to overcome. It is not good for his honor or morality, owing to early environments. He cannot be trusted.

Saturn directed to Hydra's Heart in the twenty-sixth degree of the Zodiacal sign Leo: The influence is not favorable, though it is far better than Mars, as Saturn tends to lessen the Mars-Venus influence of that star. The native is more cool and cautious, slow to anger, though the passions are strong, and under certain directions of Mars and Venus will find expression. He will be involved in some secret love attachment or intrigue, from which he suffers, as the affair will not come to any good; is only temporary, soon passing away. The influence is not good for gain or possession, nor is it favorable for marriage, and he will suffer more or less through the opposite sex, through love affairs, disappointments. He is quite popular with women, however. The influence is not good for home or domestic relations, or the children.

Saturn directed to Regulus in the twenty-ninth degree of Leo: The influence is favorable, and if found in an angle, especially tenth or first, shows public honor and credit. The native is found in some position of trust, where he is advisor and counselor to others. He is a lover of justice, and will be a good judge. He will be associated with the church and have many friends among churchmen. It is good for gain from friends, and also through speculations in companies and corporations, and he accumulates a goodly fortune. He is quite liberal in ideas, is a good scholar. The influence is good for home and family, of which he is quite

proud. The health is good; some affliction to the heart in the latter years of life.

Saturn directed to Vindemiatrix in the eighth degree of the Zodiacal sign Virgo: The influence is fairly good for success. The native is cautious and meditative, and conducts his affairs wisely, for this influence causes him to look far ahead, and he does not jump at conclusions. It is of great benefit here, though the native is cold and reserved and inclined to be critical, even of himself. He is materialistic in his views, unless Mercury and Mars cast a strong influence; then he may assume to be religious for policy's sake, and will be hypocritical in his dealings. These combined influences must ever be carefully considered in rendering judgment. The influence is not favorable to home or family. There will be some difficulty of a secret nature between the wife and husband. The influence causes some losses from speculations.

Saturn directed to Deneb, found in the twenty-first degree of the sign Virgo: The influence is most unfavorable. The native makes many enemies and he is generally involved in some trouble with neighbors. He is critical of all but himself. He finds little success, is constantly complaining, and it is the presence of these individuals who cast a gloom over all things they come in contact with. The influence is not good for the home. He suffers through servants, thieves and agents. His life is most unfortunate, and he makes this for himself. There is some affliction to the wife or children; often the mental is affected, or some deformity to the children.

Saturn directed to the second star in Libra: When found in the fourth degree of Libra, the influence is rather favorable, and the presence of Saturn here is beneficial to the native. He is rather fortunate in his affairs and gains through elderly persons and grandparents. He is sober and industrious, has many friends beyond his station; also among elderly persons, who assist him. The influence is

favorable for marriage and home, and he gains through the wife.

Saturn directed to Sinistra, in the ninth degree of Libra: The influence is most unfavorable. The native is environed in low and corrupt influences, or his associations will be of this nature. He will do much evil himself, but is often punished for the crimes of others, and is liable to be imprisoned or executed for a crime that he did not commit, the guilty escaping justice. The influence is unfavorable for home and marriage. He is intelligent and bright, is a reader and student, but he meets misfortune on all sides, most especially when this direction of Saturn is excited not only by Saturn, but other malefics. It is especially unfavorable to find this influence in the twelfth house, as it denotes confinement and imprisonment in jail or asylum. There may be a conspiracy against him by his supposed friends or by his own kindred that will deprive him of his liberty. The influence is not good for family or home. The family are sick and afflicted, and the children are scattered here and there. Their early life is very unfortunate. He is apt to pass out from the mortal in imprisonment. It is not good for gain.

Saturn directed to Aristas: This influence is more favorable. The native has many friends, who are true and of great benefit to him. He gains from gifts and legacies. He is interested in metaphysical and occult subjects, and will be associated more or less with these. He is a good speaker, has a strong personal magnetism, and possesses the power of controlling his audience or individuals with whom he is dealing to a remarkable degree; makes a good impression upon new acquaintances, is quite popular with the people of his locality, though he does not rise to any political power and is seldom interested in political affairs. His mind runs more to science, and combating old fixed opinions of the world in religious and social affairs. He does much good, and generally practices what he preaches. The influence is favorable for the home and marriage; is fairly good for



gain, though he is somewhat extravagant in his living. His health is good.

Saturn directed to Arcturus: The influence is favorable, but the native is not so generous, and seeks more for self than for others; is selfishly inclined in all his dealings, though honest; would not cheat anyone, but will get all that is due to him and is considered close. The influence is good for gain and speculation. He is shrewd in business matters and gives his time to material affairs entirely; is well posted on the stock market and the business world generally. It is fairly good for the home, though there may be some difficulty in the early married life. Is rather good for the children. There may be some disagreement between himself and one of the children.

Saturn directed to the North Crown, found in the eleventh degree of Scorpio: The influence is fairly good. The native is well read and a natural student. He will have friends among elderly people, who will assist him in attaining success. He is somewhat popular in his neighborhood. There is some disappointment in love affairs, but he will marry someone above him in station. The conditions are fairly harmonious, especially between the children and himself, though they are few in number. Is good for accumulating property. He is economical. The health suffers at times. The passions are strong, though the native has these under control.

Saturn directed to the South Scale: The influence is unfavorable. The native is not honorable in his dealings, and though he often escapes justice, will finally suffer from his

---

Every vibration created by planet or star is essential to the progress and higher unfoldment of the human race on earth and in the universe all is favorable to the development toward perfection. It will be observed that as the stars progress through the twelve Zodiacal signs, their influence will change, in their influence upon individuals, and all material forms in the same general manner that marks the change of the individual's life as the planets in the horoscopic figure progress through the signs. It is, so to speak, the same influence crucified upon the cross of matter.

acts. There is disappointment in love and marriage, also in expected gifts and legacy. The native is quick-tempered and jealous. The family suffers much from this influence; not good for gain or possession, and he passes from the mortal in a most miserable condition.

Saturn directed to the North Scale, found in the eighteenth degree of Scorpio: The influence is rather favorable. The Saturnine influence assists in balancing the Mars-Jupiter influence. The native will be more cautious, reserved, studious and economical in his dealings. He suffers some losses during the latter part of life that are very hard upon him, and he never fully recovers himself. He is a student, will make a good chemist or detective, is fond of analyzing and investigations of secret affairs. It is difficult to keep anything from this individual. He possesses a natural instinct to unravel or discover. He is a student of human nature, and is seldom mistaken in his reading of character when he first meets a person. The influence is fairly good for home. The children may suffer in early life from sickness; fairly good for gain.

Saturn directed to Serpents in Scorpio: The influence is most malignant. There is a type of insanity present, though this is often hidden to the outside world. The native will commit crime secretly and will escape punishment. He acts secretly in the dark, moves with caution and careful forethought. He plans well and executes quickly and secretly. He will generally use poison in accomplishing his ends, and there may be no cause whatever in committing the crime—that is, he may not obtain any benefit from it. The native may be finally discovered and confined in asylum or prison. It is a most doubtful influence, and such individuals should ever be watched closely when this influence is manifested in the chart of birth, for while other benefic influences may assist to overcome it in a measure, it will find expression in some form. The native is shrewd, sharp and cunning, intelligent and a student; will be found in some position as nurse, physician, etc., where he may better work out his

ends. It is unfavorable for love or marriage. He generally leads a single life, at least this influence gives little sympathy or affection. He may take his own life in his hands, using poison in some form, and he is capable of assuming an innocent attitude, throwing his victims off their guard. He is likely addicted to the use of drugs.

Saturn directed to B. Centauri: The influence is somewhat favorable to the native. He is reserved, thoughtful, sharp, shrewd; has many friends among physicians, surgeons, and may follow this profession himself. He possesses the power of healing by laying on of hands, has strong power as a hypnotist, and is a student of all occult forces. He possesses wonderful powers in reading others' thoughts, is critical and analytical in all things, is abrupt in manner and speech, and would not hesitate to misrepresent if it would better serve his purpose, though his intuitions and motives are generally good; is only fairly good for gain and marriage. There will be some inharmony in the home. The wife is jealous of husband, or he himself will be affected in this respect. He possesses a strong individuality, but if other planetary influences aid and agree, he will be of great benefit to his fellow-man. He will make discoveries in science, associated with the occult and mental, that will be of benefit when used for good. He will write extensively upon these subjects. He will have a powerful influence on his friends.

Saturn directed to A Centauri, found in the twenty-ninth degree of the Zodiacal sign Scorpio: The influence, when found in the natal chart, is somewhat favorable. It assists in neutralizing the Mars-Moon-Mercury nature of this star, though the native will be too much for self, for his own happiness and those about him. The influence is good for gain and possession. He will accumulate much property through gifts or legacies, though there will be some dispute and quarrel over the same. He will succeed in obtaining his rights, and often more than rightfully belong to him. The influence is fairly good for marriage; some disturbance in the home.

The eldest child may be afflicted in early life, unless other influences of a beneficent nature assist. The health of the native is affected in the latter portion of life. He is a student, well read upon the topics of the day and materialistic.

Saturn directed to Frons Scorpio, found in the second degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is unfavorable. The native is cautious, sharp and cunning for his own interests. It is good for accumulating wealth, but it is quite apt to be at the expense or suffering of others. He is deceitful and will not be honorable in his dealings. He has some losses by fire or water. He has progressive ideas and puts them in action. He is in this way a benefit to his neighborhood. He is quite religious, though hypocritical, and goes with the popular side. The influence is fairly good for marriage, and he gains through this and partnership. Does well in partnership. The children are few in number. There is love, or rather pride, of home and family. The native lives to quite an old age.

Saturn directed to Scorpio: The influence is quite unfavorable. The passions are strong, and control the actions of the native to a great extent. The associations are of a low order. He is vacillating, cannot be depended upon, and is the cause of shame and sorrow to his family and parents, brothers and sisters, who will be apt to disown him. This only strengthens his evil nature, and he is involved in low quarrels and forms habits of great detriment to his spiritual and physical well being at an early age. He contracts some disease of a consumptive nature, and he gradually wastes away. He is capable of a brilliant career, if the energies can only be properly directed in early youth, but this influence is prominent in his life, and much trouble is shown through the opposite six. He brings disgrace to his family, may marry several times, though he cannot live happy in marriage. There may be a child whom he idolizes, and she is apt to be taken from the mortal in early childhood.

Saturn directed to Cor Scorpio: This influence is more favorable. The native is more upright and honorable in

his dealings, is sober, industrious, persevering, but does not rise to any great prominence; is content to drift along in about the same current, though having an eye to business. The influence will often give a desire for study and research, and he may be engaged in work where he is brought in contact with these lines, libraries, book stores, etc. The influence is fairly good for marriage and home. The native will be combative to religion and is an atheist. He may belong to or be associated with some society or order of this nature. He possesses some faculties for invention, and is original; may oftentimes be considered eccentric, especially in the latter part of life, and has many hobbies. The life is one of mediocrity.

Saturn directed to Antares, found in the ninth degree of Sagittarius: The influence is not favorable. The mental is affected to a certain extent. The native will be involved in many disputes and quarrels and law, through which he loses and suffers much. His intuitions may be good, but circumstances which are created by his environments lead him into dishonesty, and he finds it difficult to extricate himself. His enemies cause him much distress and annoyance. He does best when removed from near kindred, as these are a detriment to him. He has many failures and will never attain to any great success. The influence is not good for the home and family. There is much sickness and sorrow from the children. Is apt to make the native hypocritical in his religious views. His nature is materialistic, and he longs for success in life, though all his wishes are denied, and he will not attain them from this influence alone.

Saturn directed to Ophinci's Knee: The influence is favorable in some respects. There will be some difficulties from the opposite sex, and some trouble and disappointments in love affairs. The native does not rise to any great prominence, but he has some success in life. He is industrious and persevering and economical in his dealings; is considered close. The passions are strong and he suffers

through these; will commit some act of indiscretion that will affect his whole life, and be used by his enemies to injure him. He will possess some good friends who will assist him, may be of the opposite sex; will be apt to aid him secretly. This will, if other influences agree, be discovered and cause much scandal and gossip, as the one assisting will be the wife or husband of another. The latter part of life is more successful in gain of wealth and possession. He will do best in dealings in affairs of an earthy nature, or Sagittarius affairs.

Saturn directed to Ophinci: The influence is rather favorable, though the native is apt to lose the parents, either by their passing from the mortal, or he may be abandoned, but this will bring him into environments that will prove more beneficial to his material success. He has the friendship of elderly persons, who assist him to obtain a good learning. He is an apt student and may possess some literary talent, and will be apt to make a success in this line of work. He is interested in social affairs and economics, and will write extensively in this direction. The influence is rather favorable for marriage, though this occurs toward the middle of life, and he finds much comfort in the home. The children are few, if any. He is sometimes called to hold some official position in his community, though he is not successful in this, as he fails to please the people, for the reason that he puts into execution his own ideas and does not consult the peoples' wishes. He is honorable and just in his intuitions and motives, but he is apt to be too far ahead of his time, and suffers for the reason that he attempts to apply his individual opinions to the conditions of the world about him. He is generally better thought of in after years than during his earth expression.

Saturn directed to Ophinci's Head: The influence is fairly good, though there is a vein of selfishness that makes him unpopular with his fellow-man. He is quite successful, has much determination, and is fixed in his opinions. There is some inharmony in the home through jealousy,

either from husband or wife. The native will have some losses of a mercurial nature, and this affects him to a great extent. There is some sickness in the home, the wife or husband may be an invalid. The influence is not the best for the honor and integrity of the native.

Saturn directed to Capricornus, found in the eleventh degree of the sign Capricorn: The influence is somewhat favorable, and the native is apt to attain to some prominence in the latter part of life. He is sober, thoughtful and reserved, and apt to be biased in his own interests in all things. The influence is not favorable to the parents, and the honor or reputation may suffer. In early life he will have some enemies, who will work him much harm in the middle part of life and thwart him in the attainment of some desired position or honor. He will, however, overcome his enemies and his life will prove successful. He does best after fifty years of age. The influence is fairly good for home and marriage, not apt to marry early in life. There will be some delays or postponements. It is fairly good for the children, if any are born. There is generally one. He is successful in attaining wealth and possession.

Saturn directed to the star Vega: The influence is not favorable to the native. He has many obstacles to overcome of a mercurial nature, and there are times when this degree of the chart is afflicted by the malefics, as is the thirteenth degree of Capricorn, and many things go wrong. The reputation may suffer through others, and it will be difficult for him to overcome them. The passions are strong and difficult to control. There is an influence that leads him away from his good intentions and motives; has many troubles with those in employ or employers; may be accused wrongfully, and if other aspects in the chart agree, he will suffer much for this. The latter part of life is more favorable to

---

Naturally the sign in which the influence is manifested by the sign in which the configuration takes place, would be felt, as for instance, Saturn in configuration with one of the fixed stars in Cancer, would be entirely different from the influence of Saturn, if the same star was in Capricorn.

the native. The native is opinionated and quite apt to combat the popular religious ideas of his day; is original and brings out many new ideas, but others try to absorb these, or vice versa. There is some difficulty between the wife and husband of long standing, and its influence is ever felt between them. The native has few children, if any. He passes from the mortal suddenly.

Saturn directed to Altair, found in the first degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is not favorable. The life is filled with sorrow and disappointments. The native is separated from family or parents, has some accident that will cause life affliction, may be in the employ of some company and through some accident is unable to continue work. The mental is liable to become affected, and he may be placed in an asylum or hospital for treatment. The wife, husband, or those dependent upon him, suffer much, but will be unsuccessful in obtaining any damages. He lingers along in this condition, finally passing along to another expression, his life and those associated with him being filled with distress and failures.

Saturn directed to the Goat's Horn: The influence is fairly good. The native is brought into environments of an occult nature. Strange and peculiar conditions occur in early childhood. There are many narrow escapes to the physical from death. He may be associated with the stage. His birth is likely to take place in some strange, out-of-the-way place while the mother is on a journey or traveling. He possesses genius, though he seldom rises to any great sphere in his work. Circumstances keep him down, so to speak, though he always has schemes to bring himself great honor and reputation. He seldom marries. It is not good for gain.

Saturn found with the star Capricorn, in the third degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is somewhat favorable to the success in material affairs, though he is generally alone in the world, and is of most melancholy temperament. The mental is strongly affected by this influence. He is a



student of science and philosophy, and is capable of holding a position as educator, but he does little for the good of the world. His light is hid and he walls himself up so that he has little to give out to others, even in the way of knowledge. He writes much, requires little sleep, is restless and nervous, temperate, prefers solitude and quiet; may live alone in some out-of-the-way place and has little intercourse with the outside world. He loves to study nature. He writes much and leaves writings of importance to humanity, but these are quite apt to be absorbed and given out by others. The influence is not good for marriage, and even if he or she marries it will be of short duration, separation and divorce. This native generally has some great sorrow, and lives it over and over again. The life is long, but circumstances do not permit him to be of much use to his fellowmen, except it be in his earlier life. He will accumulate some wealth, of which he will be most sparing and miserly.

Saturn directed to first star in Goat's Tail: The influence is strange and peculiar. The native has great power over dumb animals, especially the reptile world. The most poisonous and loathsome reptiles submit to his handling, also rats, mice, etc., are affected by his presence. He may be engaged in taming or training these in a private or public way. The native does not care for books or study, but he knows much of nature and the animal kingdom, and possesses many secrets of nature. In the latter part of life he may live secluded, and may not possess a very prepossessing appearance. The children fear him, and he is termed a wizard by some, possessing strange powers over others. The life is not a pleasant one, and is spent with his friends, the animal world. The parents pass away when he is yet young or he is separated from them in some manner. The influence is not good for gain, love or marriage.

Saturn directed to Aquarius: The influence is not favorable to the best morals. The native has much influence over the opposite sex, not through good looks or pleasant manner, but through hypnotic power, and he is engaged in some se-

cret intrigue, through which others suffer much. The happiness of homes and families is affected and often destroyed. He is sharp, cunning and keeps out of the clutches of the law. He is dishonest and will stop at nothing to effect his purpose. The influence is not good for love, marriage or home. He is cold and unsympathetic, cruel and hard-hearted; is apt to pass from the mortal through the vengeance of one he has wronged, probably one of the opposite sex. He possesses ability to do great good in the world, and if other influences in the chart will assist him, may overcome to some extent this malignant influence, but if prominent, he will feel its power as in other instances. It can best be overcome by a foreknowledge of its presence and the proper training. He is apt to come from an honorable family, who suffers much through his actions.

When Saturn is found with the Goat's Tail, the influence is not favorable for gain. The native lacks ambition. He may be able to plan and theorize, but fails to act or execute. He generally is found to be existing at someone else's expense. He is always about to bring some great scheme or idea to consummation, and lives upon this from day to day. His people will turn against him. There will be much disturbance between the wife and husband when this influence is found, for the reason that one has to do all the labor while the other builds air castles. The native is quite religiously inclined, but lives in this more for policy's sake than for aught else. He has some friends who will help him out of pity, who feel that he is in hard luck, and, being a good talker, he convinces them of his ability if he only has a chance to demonstrate, but the demonstration never comes and he goes on through life in this way, from one to another, wherever he can find sympathy. The fact is he has mental ability, but is physically lazy. The latter part of life he may

---

Careful judgment is very essential and should never be given until the student is perfectly familiar with the combined influence of planets, signs, stars and houses and their combined natures.

inherit some money, or be given a pension for some cause. The influence is not good for the home, marriage or children. There is sure to be separation from them.

Saturn directed to D. Aquari: The influence is not very favorable. The native has much trouble from the opposite sex; may have to leave the home on account of this; will be liable to travel much in foreign countries; has many strange and peculiar adventures. At one time he is in prosperity and everything looks bright and the sky is clear, when suddenly all changes. He is in the depths of despair and everything looks dark; clouds obscure the light and there seems no way to extricate himself. His friends, for no special cause, turn against him, and he makes a change, and so his life goes on. Toward the end of physical expression he is liable to be placed in some asylum, hospital or poorhouse, where he finally passes out. He may marry early in life, but, if so, no happiness results from the union. Through some cause he may desert wife, or he himself may be deserted, or may find that his marriage partner is married to another. The influence is not good for gain or possession. The health suffers at the latter part of physical expression. There may be a child, but circumstances keep him separated from it. He has some friends who sympathize, but circumstances are such that, when needed, they are either too poor or will not aid him. The native may pass from the mortal just when relief is in sight, and he fails to realize it. The mental is liable to be affected at various times.

Saturn found with Fomalhaut, a star found in the third degree of Pisces: The influence is not very favorable. The native suffers from accidents, ill health. The lungs and throat are affected, some difficulty to the feet, eruptions, etc., that come and go as the malefics come into direction. The influence is not good for the native's honor. He suffers from his enemies. He is often accused wrongfully and suffers much from false friends, also from Mercurial affairs. It is not very favorable to the home, parents and children. He loses through banks, companies, corporations, etc.;

does best to use his money in earthly substances; that is, invest it in that way; still he will lose much from writings, contracts. The native's affairs will be much involved at the latter part of life. He may pass out suddenly and his family will be cheated out of their rights and obtain little from his estate.

Saturn found with the star A. Aquari in the eleventh degree of the sign Pisces: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native is original and will bring out some invention of importance. There will be a psychical influence. He will be clairaudient to some extent and receive warnings of events to occur either favorable or unfavorable. He will gain much through companies, corporations, etc., will do best in substances of earthly nature, that is, he will gain more through such sources of speculation or work. He has some difficulty in bringing his ideas or inventions to quick consummation, and if other influences agree, they will drag along, though they will be of importance and valuable in their line. There will be some sickness in the family; the wife or children may have some chronic complaint, and there are many small annoyances that come to him. He is most intensely interested in all manner of occultism and research, and he does much good by bringing to light much of importance in these lines. He is successful in material affairs, careful, cautious and practical, possessing good judgment. He attains to an old age in physical expression, though he is hardly appreciated until he passes from the mortal.

Saturn found with the star Markab: The influence is

---

In considering the influence of Saturn or any planet with the fixed stars it will ever be essential to correct judgment to consider the sign found in, and Saturn is not favorable when found in the sign Pisces, intensifying the natural morose and melancholy nature, lack of confidence in themselves, etc., which does not make this influence harmonize well in this sign. Then, too, it is noticeable that the stars found in the sign Pisces are mostly of a malignant nature, for the reason that the native is not manifesting in harmonious accord with their vibration upon the earth and their consequent unfavorable influence is the result.

most malignant. The native is born into poverty and miserable surroundings; is liable to be abandoned; may be born in prison or in an asylum, under deplorable circumstances. The influence is not good for gain and the native's early life is hard. He finds few friends who sympathize with him. He becomes hardened and is likely to become a criminal, as circumstances seem to throw him among these environments. He commits some crime in the latter part of life, for which he forfeits his freedom. The influence is not favorable for home, family, children or friends. He feels with good cause that every man's hand is against him, and he passes from the mortal under similar environments to those in which he entered it.

Saturn directed to Scheat Pegasi, in the twenty-eighth degree of Pisces: The influence is not favorable. The native is likely to pass from the mortal in infancy. In fact, Saturn found with malignant stars in vital parts of the map will cast such an influence. It is not good for gain. There will be trouble to the health from colds and wasting diseases; liable to be drowned or injured through some terrible accident connected with water. The influence is not good for gain or pleasure. The native's affairs do not prosper; not favorable for home or marriage.

---

The difficulty in passing correct judgment upon the influences of the fixed stars, is that the influences which existed two thousand years ago and more, do not exist today, for their influence changes as they progress in the Zodiac.

## CHAPTER XXV.

---

### *Urania Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

Urania is found with the Whale's Tail in the second degree of the sign Aries: The influence is favorable in some respects. The mental is sometimes slow in finding expression, but the mind runs far ahead. The influence does not assist to any great gain; in fact, losses occur frequently to the native in affairs of Mercury nature, writings, investments, etc. The influence of Urania here may cause the native to travel much in the early part of life, cannot remain long in one place, may settle down, but when this degree becomes excited he becomes restless and starts out again. His mind may be affected at times, especially if Saturn casts a malefic ray to this degree, though it will not remain, and may only occur at times. The native will have some difficulty with the kidneys or veins in the small of the back, and this will not be understood. It may be overcome as the influence wanes. This influence brings a very active life. There is much energy manifested, but little is accomplished. He will pass from the mortal in some peculiar manner, may be alone in the forest or desert, far from any habitation. The influence is not good for marriage or love affairs.

Urania found with Algoneb: This influence is fairly good. It gives an active mind with much expression. The native will be quite apt to be a reformer and social agitator, and is considered eccentric. There is a Mars influence here that brings much activity into his life, and he has the faculty of stirring up those about him to a remarkable degree and influencing them to his way of thinking. The influence will

take him on many long journeys. He has some good ideas and tries to apply them before the people are ready for them. As a result, he is in a constant turmoil. He has strange ideas of life and immortality when the mind is taken in that channel. He considers one mortal expression insufficient for the purposes of gaining perfection. He is interested in all forms of mysticism, and delights in gathering about himself a cloak or mystery, though he is quite open and frank in his dealings. The influence is not very favorable for marriage and home, especially if the native be a female.

Urania found with G. Andromadae: The influence is quite favorable. The Mars-Jupiter influence here is rather good for gain and possession. The native finds much success in putting his ideas into practical use and benefits much from them. In the latter part of life the native will be interested in the occult, the spiritual, and will do much good in bringing these affairs to the attention of his fellow-man. If the native is male, there is not so much psychic ability as if female. He will be just and honorable; will speak well and receive great inspiration. This must be cultivated. The influence is favorable for the marriage and home for male; not so favorable for female.

Urania found with Zona, a star in the twenty-ninth degree of Aries; the influence is unfavorable. Here we may find a Mars-Mercury-Moon, to which is added the Uranian influence. The native's life is filled with disappointments. He is ever doing the wrong thing and suffers for it afterwards. The mind is not properly balanced, though the person is considered sane and is not dangerous unless other malefic influences assist to affect the mental qualities; then the native may be dangerous and commit some terrible crime,

---

In the consideration of the influence of Urania with the fixed stars we will find some eccentricity or peculiarity in the nature of the individual, that is, out of the ordinary, and can scarcely be accounted for by himself or friends. But this is the natural Uranian individual and this is in many instances intensified by the configuration with the fixed stars.

while these influences are intensified and come into direction. When this line is properly understood, and the horoscopal figures of those individuals who come under these influences are placed in competent hands, they can then be properly taken care of, and thus much unintentional crime and suffering can be prevented. In other words, this energy, latent or active, within every individual, will be under the control of one competent mentally to bring it into the right channel, and not only aid the individual to overcome these natural tendencies to err, but to protect him when the mental is o'ershadowed by influence of a malefic nature, that leaves him in a state incompetent to control his own actions. When this influence is found in the chart of birth the native seems quite bright along some lines and very dull in others; in fact, he may be considered a genius. The influence is not good for marriage or children. This person should not marry. He may be interested in the occult, and may give too much thought in the one direction, and the mental is easily unbalanced. He is liable to pass out in some unnatural way.

Urania found with Aristis, a star in the third degree of sign Taurus; The influence is favorable in some respects. The native is pleasant and agreeable and will ever be interested in the occult and mystical. He is sympathetic and easily influenced, and possesses mediumistic power, but is manifesting on the lower plane; is sensitive; the passions are strong, and the native is led into many things which are detrimental to his well being. He may become addicted to some habit of drink, etc. Will have many friends and be somewhat noted, but on account of weak nature, many reports will come derogatory to his character. He loses his psychic gifts, and sinks lower in the plane of development, finally passing out under distressing circumstances. Has much trouble of a Venus-Saturn nature.

When Urania is found with Ceti the influence is not favorable; the native has many difficulties through the opposite sex. Many losses through fire and false friends. The



influence is not good for gain or possession, though he will have some good fortune, but this is ever followed by misfortune, so that he does not get ahead in his material affairs. The influence is not good for love or marriage. He is liable to severe accidents from animals. The mental is quite active, and he possesses ability in the arts, and sciences. This is natural, and seldom cultivated. He is interested in the mystical and the unknown, and gives much attention to these subjects.

Urania found with the Pleiades in the twenty-ninth degree of Taurus. The influence is not favorable. The native will meet with many accidents and many difficulties brought about through his own actions. He will be bright, active in mentality. The physical will be affected in some way. This may be from some accident at birth or in early childhood. It is fairly good for gain and he may hold some minor position in his locality, but he has many losses of an unexpected nature and the influence is only fairly good for marriage. The marriage partner may prove false, or something will come to mar their happiness. This is intensified when found in the chart of a female. There is some trouble from opposite sex. He will have some losses through fire and be much disturbed by his enemies. He is interested in all affairs of an occult nature. This is manifested toward the latter part of life. He possesses psychical power, but this has not been cultivated and is latent within him. He does not obtain any great good from his investigations for the reason that he seeks too much upon the lower plane along material lines, and the result is manifested accordingly. He is liable to pass from the mortal suddenly in some unnatural way, and there is a liability to some terrible calamity of Mars-Urania nature. This influence is not good for the children, if any. They will be inharmonious to him. He is liable to lose the greater portion of his possessions at the time of passing out, so that his heirs will not receive much from his estate.

Urania found with the first star in Gemini, in the fifth

degree of the sign Gemini. The influence is somewhat favorable. The native is interested in the metaphysical and mystical in science, art and literature, and will rise to some prominence in these lines of study. He is unconsciously psychical, and receives great inspiration from others. His environments have a wonderful effect upon his life. This is manifested clearly in everything he undertakes to do, and in speaking or writing. The influence is fairly good for marriage, but this is best when it comes late in life, after thirty-five, as the native has then gained knowledge of himself and of nature, whereby he can better harmonize with another, day after day. This person should choose a companion under either Capricorn or Scorpio. The influence is somewhat favorable for gain through marriage, and the children are harmonious. There is some ill-health, and the physical is not strong enough to carry out the designs of the mental. The native seldom attains to a great age through this influence.

When Urania is found with the Bull's South Eye, the native is well learned, quick to grasp an idea, is original and interested in the occult; is a hypnotist. The motives of this person are not always good, and he uses his power over others to satisfy a selfish purpose. The native has few true friends; he is somewhat gross in nature at times, though he possesses an interior nature of great refinement. This person is quite dual in nature, doing both evil and good according to the condition which predominates at the time. The passions are strong and this is the principal cause of his difficulties. He may become unbalanced mentally. The reason for this is not realized by those about him, or the cause may seem trivial. Is not good for marriage. The native will do best when traveling from place to place. No great success shown in life.

When Urania is found with Aldebaran the influence is rather favorable. The native has bright mentality, a student of nature, the arts and sciences; quite critical but a lover of justice. He is successful in material affairs. The in-

fluence is good for home and marriage and benefits, from the wife or husband. He will be prominent in affairs of political nature, and will at some time hold governmental position. This may take him to some foreign country, where he will find success in whatever he undertakes, and he is apt to receive public honors through some act of diplomacy on his part during this time. He will be interested in the occult, during the latter part of his life more especially. He may write upon the subject, and comes into some disfavor, and loses the friendship of some who have been friendly through his utterances upon these lines; but he is firm in his convictions, and cares little for public opinion, but goes quietly on his way regardless of others. He has the friendship of those in power and authority, who are interested in his investigations, but who lack the moral courage of himself. He has much to contend against in this respect, but he remains firm. He retains his mentality to the last, though the physical is liable to give out long before, causing him much discomfort. He accomplishes considerable good in the world, and is appreciated most in this respect after passing from the mortal.

When Urania is found with the star Rigel the influence is somewhat favorable. The native attains to some notoriety in association with some important discoveries in ancient history, geological discoveries, etc. He will be sent to some foreign country, heretofore unexplored, where he will make discoveries that will prove of the greatest importance to science. Will find some prehistoric animal life that will be important to the scientific world. In all these lines he will find great success, and bring much to light in geology, and zoology. He is a thorough student in all scientific branches of learning, is fond of the ancient and antique, is also quite romantic. He will find his companions in some peculiar way while on a journey in foreign lands. His life will be filled with strange and wonderful adventures, will have many narrow escapes from death, but always escapes with his life in some unexpected manner.

The influence is good for marriage after thirty years of age. He will have some love affairs earlier in life that will come to naught, but from which he will suffer much. The native is apt to pass out suddenly by accident in his native country, in some trivial manner.

When Urania is found with Bellatrix in the twentieth degree of Gemini, the influence is not very favorable. The native is much disturbed mentally. The life is filled with much activity. He makes many mistakes and has to suffer over and over again before he can learn his lesson. He has many quarrels and misunderstandings with neighbors and near kindred. He will be occupied in the making of some peculiar machinery in which metal is used. He is somewhat successful in his work, but does not retain any great financial benefit from it. Is not very favorable for marriage or home. He has many accidents though not of a serious nature. He is interested in the occult, but his ideas are out of tune with reality.

---

It will be observed that there are many fixed stars in the sign Gemini compared with the other signs, and therefore those who have this sign prominent in their chart of birth would be more apt to be affected by the influence from some of these stars.

Urania found with the star Capella, in the twenty-first degree of the sign Gemini. The influence is not good for the mental. The effect upon the individual is not normal. He will be remarkably apt and bright in some respects and lacking in others, and while he is capable of bringing out new inventions, ideas of science and arts, he can not put them to practical use. He may be mentally unbalanced, or become insane, if other configurations agree. It is not good for gain or possession and he will depend upon others for his livelihood. He may invent some important instrument connected with electricity, etc., but he will not obtain any

benefit from the invention, in fact, will not even have the honor, as the matter is entirely absorbed by others. He has peculiar ideas concerning life and religion, and will be considered lunny by his friends in this particular respect. Is liable to pass from the mortal through some accident. He is eccentric and does everything different from the generally accepted method. This is his nature. The influence is not very favorable for marriage or home affairs and the children, if any, may be weak in intellect.

Urania found with Orion's Belt. The influence is not favorable. The native is most difficult to get along with, and there is an influence that is most disturbing to those who are sensitive. He is fortunate in the middle of life, and gains some but loses the same, and in the latter part of life suffers much from poverty, unless other influences overcome this. But it will be felt in some manner. He is rather selfish, is a student and has some fad dealing with science. The influence is fairly good for marriage and home, but he is ever involved in some difficulties of his own doing, much trouble from law, from which he loses, unless other influences assist. He is liable to pass out through consumption, cold or wasting diseases. The health is not good, neither is the physical strong. He is ever in difficulties with his employers, and will also have losses through them.

Urania found with the Bull's Horn, in the twenty-second degree of Gemini. The influence is favorable in some respects. It gives great mental energy and force of character, and if the physical was strong accordingly, the native would attain to remarkable success, but in this respect he is handicapped, more especially towards the middle of life. He is original and possesses many practical ideas which he executes with energy and dispatch. He is interested in the occult but is ever seeking material rather than spiritual benefit; and, in consequence, he loses all around. The influence is fairly good for marriage and home. He will have many ups and downs, and toward the middle of life will attain to success. The mental forces are too strong for the

physical, and he passes from the mortal in middle life, as he does not keep his mental in check, and tries to keep up with it. The result is inevitable.

Particular attention must be given to the portion of the map in which the aspect is found in the figure, as Urania with a star near the ascendant would mean much more, and the influence would be more intense than in any other part of the chart of birth.

The influence of Urania when found with Orionis is favorable in some respects, and the native will have great interest in all branches of science; will be apt to practice medicine or bring out some new thoughts or methods in the curing of disease, some new appliances and inventions in surgical instruments. He does not profit himself financially from these, as someone else reaps the harvest. He has strong mentality in some respects. There is a Mars-Mercury influence that predominates, and causes him much trouble and annoyance in life. He loses through law and legal affairs, and the influence is not favorable for marriage. There are likely to be several marriages. The native has many bright prospects but he does not profit from them, and will often have too many irons in the fire. There will be some misunderstanding between himself and brothers or sisters. They may cheat him out of his inheritance or in other ways cause him losses in his business. He is critical and enthusiastic as well, and is easily carried away with ideas that lack practicability. He does not attain to a great age, and is liable to pass out quite suddenly while traveling. The influence is not good for the children and there is enmity between the native and the husband or wife's people. At the time of passing out his affairs are involved in strife and litigation.

Urania found with the Bull's South Horn, in the twenty-fourth degree of Gemini. The influence is not favorable. The native has much trouble through law, may seek to practice healing or occult forces, and gets into difficulties with the people, and the law. His intuitions are good, but he

should follow some calling where he does not come under the Urania-Mars influence. He will be confined in jail for a time; may have some friends who will assist him out of his difficulties after a time. The influence will manifest, however, so long as he follows the Uranian-Mars vibrations. It is not favorable for marriage. He should avoid the opposite sex, for through this source will much of his afflictions be manifested. He should work under another of his own sex, though he finds this too binding, and will seldom remain in such restricted conditions, as it seems to him to be. It is not favorable for the harmony of the native and parents. He is liable to accidents to limbs, and will be apt to pass out from this cause. Not good for gain.

Urania found with Betelgeuse, in the twenty-eighth degree of Gemini. The influence is favorable for evil but not for good. The native attains to some notoriety as an evildoer, may be a forger, counterfeiter. He is mentally quick and active, and succeeds in covering his misdeeds so cleverly that he is seldom caught or convicted. He has an affable, quiet manner, inspiring confidence. Possesses the power of reading people, and can at times gather their thoughts. He can exert a hypnotic influence over those whom he wishes to defraud. At heart he is not bad in the sense of doing injury. He is generous and possesses many good traits, but the influence to gain through unjust means predominates.

Urania found with Brightfoot, in the ninth degree of the sign Cancer. The influence is combined with that of the Moon and Venus. The native will be timid, mistrustful and still confidential. This influence intensifies the romantic watery nature. He is vacillating and emotional; will be interested, and if other configurations agree, associated in the study or practice of occultism; will possess psychic power, but seeks to hide this. Sometimes the influence tends to make him seek to appear to be something that he is not. There is likely to be two or more marriages, one very early in life that will prove of great unhappiness; especially

is this true of the female. It is not good for affairs of the home in general, nor for children. He is somewhat selfish and economical in small things, extravagant in great things. He will find a favorable influence in the study of astrology and occultism. It is not good for gain or possession, though the native, if a female, has many friends from whom she obtains favors and gifts. He will have many strange and peculiar experiences in life. He is not practical and forms habits readily. Is an easy subject to hypnotize. He will be affected with some afflictions of the Cancer sign nature. Is comely but finds many enemies among his own sex.

Urania found with Sirius, in the thirteenth degree of the sign Cancer. The influence is more favorable. The native will rise to some prominence in Uranian affairs, and will be successful in attaining material gain from his work in this line. Will be associated with electrical or Uranian inventions; will gain much from these sources; will be in some way connected with governmental affairs that will cause him much travel and change. He comprehends the higher influences manifesting upon him, and responds to these to a remarkable degree. The influence is good for marriage, especially with the male sex, and he will gain through the marriage partner. It is favorable for home and the children. He has many friends among those in power and authority, who are of great benefit to him and assist him materially. He will pass out from the mortal suddenly; will do much good for his fellowman in some Uranian expression.

Urania found with the star Canopus, in the fourteenth degree of the sign Cancer. The influence is not favorable. He is involved in many difficulties and is brought into vibrations with which he does not respond in the least, and the result is he goes on manifesting out of harmony with himself, for he submits to the material and concrete and is bound by them, thus limiting himself to his physical senses. The influence is not good for marriages or the home. He is liable to lead a dishonorable life, is easily influenced by



others, and is estranged from relatives and friends. He suffers from the opposite sex, also from his own sex. Will be likely to suffer a violent death, maybe in some public way.

Urania found with the star Castor, in the nineteenth degree of the sign Cancer. The influence will bring the native into association with the occult. He will possess strong psychic power and will practice the same. Phenomena of a psychical nature presents itself through him, and there is much criticism from the public press, some favorable, some unfavorable, but all necessary for his work, which results in good spiritually and materially. He is conscientious, sensitive to criticism, and for this reason often seeks to get away from his psychic work. This he is apt to do in time, but he will always be associated in some manner with mediumship, astrology and the occult studies. The influence of Urania gives a desire to please all, and to possess the friendship and good will of all he contacts. He will do great good to the world in a psychical way. This influence is quite favorable for marriage with one born with the Sun in this sign. If this is true the marriage partner will be harmonious to all affairs of the occult, and they will be engaged in such work together. It is fairly good for gain though not to any great extent through mediumship. He is impressional in all his dealings. It is fairly good for children, which are few, if any. When Urania is found here, he will lose one of his parents early in life; if male, apt to be mother; if female, then the father.

Urania found with Pollux. The influence is quite favorable in business. Success of a Sun-Moon-Urania nature; associated with companies, corporations, electrical inventions, new ideas, governmental affairs. The native is deeply

---

There is no greater planetary influence at work to awaken the earth's children, than the vibrations of Urania, and through the Uranian-Neptune influences there will be a complete awakening of the world from its present condition of apathy, regarding this great question of life in all its relations.

interested in all affairs of the occult and possesses some psychic ability, but he does not often use his power in a public way; in fact, he is more selfish in his nature, and utilizes his forces of impression for gain, in a material way. The end of life is not so favorable. He will have some wonderful experiences in life of a Uranian nature. The influence is not very favorable for marriage early in life; toward the middle of life will prove more harmonious; fairly good for the children. He is quite proud, in truth, often vain, loves clothes, and generally considers personal appearance above all else. He will do best in the middle years of life.

Urania found with the star Procyon, in the twenty-fifth degree of the sign Cancer. The influence is favorable in some respects. The native responds harmoniously to the Uranian influence; may be a speaker, lecturer or minister; is liberal and broad-minded, and does much good in creating new thought concerning religion and philosophy, though he meets with great opposition from those above him in authority. He is quite apt to leave his church or creed, and go out independently and teach the world, as it becomes impossible for him to limit himself to creed or dogma. The influence is fairly good for marriage and the home and material affairs. He has many friends among the people who assist him in his efforts.

The presence of Urania in the sign Leo is quite favorable for attaining success, also power and position. This is more pronounced in the life of the male than the female. Urania with North Asellus, in the seventh degree of the sign Leo. The influence is somewhat favorable. The native has many friends among the common people and when other influences in the chart agree, will be sure to rise to some position in his locality as governmental official. He is most energetic and is somewhat of a reformer. He places great confidence in his friends, and it is sometimes abused. He has many enemies among the higher classes, who naturally antagonize him. He is ever involved in dis-

putes or quarrels with companies, corporations, etc., and his intentions are to protect the interests of the common people. He is blunt in speech and when aroused, is capable of most bitter language. His enemies will often take advantage of this side of his nature, and from this influence at times he may appear erratic. He will succeed in bringing about much good in this way. Once he gets an idea in his mind he clings to it with great persistency and does all in his power to see it realized. His motives are honest, though he will often go out of his way to get even with his opponents. It is favorable for marriage, home and children, and he attains to some degree of success in a material way. In religion he is broad and liberal, if he has any at all. He is liable to pass out unexpectedly in some foreign country.

Urania with South Asellus. The influence is not so favorable, though the natural tendency of the life is similar to North Asellus; but here the influence is not so favorable in attaining to such high position, though he will receive some official position, but this will be of short duration, and his enemies will frustrate his efforts in every way possible, and will succeed in bringing about his downfall. His motives are not always just and honorable, and he is ever seeking the plaudits of the people; those who can be of assistance to him in a material way will ever find him ready to give them attention. The influence is not good. He suffers much from his own mistakes, and errors, though he seldom, if ever, sees his own faults. The influence is not favorable for gain or possession; he has many losses. Is not very favorable for the marriage, home or children. He has many losses from speculation and may come to complete ruin financially from speculation, gambling, etc. He is apt to have some accident, from which he will pass out, though he may linger for some time.

Urania found with Hydra's Heart, in the twenty-sixth degree of Leo. The influence is quite unfavorable. The native is evil-minded and brings disgrace upon himself through his actions, and his family suffer much from his

errors. This influence is particularly unfavorable in the life of a female. Is quite apt to be ruined in early life through indiscreet action, and goes from bad to worse. The native is disappointed in affairs of the heart and is quite apt to suffer disgrace through the opposite sex. The mind may become unbalanced and he may commit some terrible crime. He forms low, evil habits; is not good for marriage. His downfall may be caused through some great disappointment in love affairs. Is not good for gain or possession.

Urania with the star Regulus. The influence is favorable for the attainment of great honor and position. The native will be sure to rise to some prominence in official position; he may occupy an inferior position and still be the power behind the throne. He is energetic, ambitious, strong mentality, determined to succeed in his undertakings, and generally does. He caters to the aristocracy rather than the common people, and may bring about laws and restrictions upon them that will be galling. The influence will bring an interest in affairs of the occult, but he will be associated with religion and church for policy's sake. The influence is somewhat favorable for marriage, not so good for the children, and much sorrow may come to the native through them. He may lose a child who will pass from the mortal. May be a favorite. This child is apt to be a female. The influence will also bring some disappointment through a son. He will gain much from speculation, and companies, or corporations. The native's motives will not always be honorable and just. He is ever seeking self-aggrandizement. This star is violent in nature, and he is liable to pass from the mortal through some terrible accident, or he may be assassinated, unless other influences in the chart assist him. He is quite successful in gaining wealth, but toward the end of life many of his friends turn against him, and he finds many enemies. He may retire from public life and live secluded and alone.

Urania found with the star Vindemiatrix, in the eighth degree of the sign Virgo. The influence is most unfavorable.

The native will have some affliction, apt to be the spine and back. The heart is affected. He will scarcely obtain relief, and the case will not be understood by those in charge; and if other influences agree, it will continue through the physical expression. It is not favorable for marriage, nor for material success, and will at times affect the mental powers. The native is very sensitive to his affliction and prefers seclusion. This is especially true in the case of a female, and when other malefics assist the business will fail. He will finally pass from the imperfect physical, and this may be from some accident, quick and unexpected.

Urania found with Deneb, in the twenty-first degree of the sign Virgo. The influence is unfavorable. The native may be idiotic; at least there is most liable to be some mental affliction and he will be violent at times. This influence must be carefully studied, the aspects of the malefics considered, as the native may appear in normal mental condition but will suddenly become insane, and commit some terrible crime. This may lead to suicide, and will be brought on through transits of malefic planets. He may be sharp and cunning, and conceal his affliction, but a careful study of the chart of birth will disclose his real condition; not good for marriage or home. He may be confined in asylum; will remain some time in the mortal; may be subject to fits and may pass out in one.

Urania found with the second star in Libra. In the fourth degree of the sign Libra the influence is rather favorable. The associations of the native will be of a spiritual nature. Psychical and studious subjects will occupy his attention; he will be quite sensitive, and will follow his impressions with benefit. He is retiring and is not apt to be brought to any extent into public work. He has many friends with whom he is quite popular; has much to do in society and social affairs; will be apt to be a member of societies of a progressive nature, interested in the higher thought. He is not exactly practical, inclined to theorize. The influence is fairly good for marriage with the male

rather than the female, as the Venus-Uranian influences mingled, are not especially good for love or marriage, unless he has unfolded to respond to the Uranian influences, and this will often cause much sorrow and annoyance in such affairs. He will be rather fortunate in material affairs, but this is apt to be through the marriage partner, or business partner, than from his own abilities. His life is not particularly eventful, and is favorable for home and children. He passes out in a natural way unless some other influences conflict.

Urania found with the star Sinistra, in the ninth degree of the sign Libra. The influence is most unfavorable. The native is led astray and will be brought into most unpleasant environments, through others who have a powerful influence over him. He is ever brought into environments and associations that are really disagreeable in the extreme to his higher nature, but there is a Mars-Venus influence that will find expression so long as he responds to it. He possesses ability for learning, is well educated, good mentality, but through the experiences this mentality is liable to be weakened, and will affect his actions to a great extent. He will be disappointed in marriage and affairs of the heart often, through the influence of a supposed friend. It is these false friends who are largely responsible for his seeming misfortune. He will make many resolutions to keep away from such uncongenial associations, but without success, unless other influences assist him. This is more intense with the female than the male; is not favorable for home or children. He often remains single, is liable to pass from the mortal suddenly through some unexpected accident of a Mars nature. Hurts to the head are frequent.

Urania found with Arista, in the twenty-third degree of Libra. The influence is quite favorable. The native is mediumistic and may follow this profession; has a faculty of pleasing the public and makes many friends. He may be engaged in some trade or business connected with jewelry,

ornaments and dress, and will find much success in this if other influences agree. It is good for marriage, especially with the male, and he gains through the wife; is favorable for the home and children; will ever be interested in the occult and associated in some way with psychic subjects. He is quite fortunate though he may never rise to a position of authority. He passes from the mortal in a natural way, loved by many. The death to the physical is liable to be sudden.

Urania with Arcturus, in the twenty-third degree of Libra. The influence is rather favorable to the native. He will do well in merchandise, in goods that can be bought and sold quickly, and is rather favorable for dealing with the public and common people. He will be associated with the antique, and curious, and interested in ancient curios; may be engaged in obtaining collections of various things of this nature. He attains to some popularity in his neighborhood, associated with art, science or literature, and is apt to leave some valuable collections to public benefit. The influence is favorable to marriage, and the native, if male, gains through the wife or partner. It is good for children, from whom he benefits. He will hold some official position in club or society. May pass out of the mortal in some foreign country, in a natural way. It is quite favorable for material gain and favors from friends.

Urania found with the North Crown, in the eleventh degree of Scorpio. The influence is not favorable; in fact, Urania is not favorable in a material way when found in this sign, though it will ever lead him into the occult and mystical, from which he suffers more or less persecution, and criticism. He will be selfish in all his dealings. The

---

Astrology is to give truth and knowledge in this most important science of law. It is the basic principle underlying the universal life expression, and all such manifestations may be traced to a harmonious working with this law of fate. The most essential knowledge that can be given to earth's children is an interpretation of this science, in order that it may be applied intelligently and with benefit.

mind is apt to be afflicted toward the end of life, and if other influences agree, will be most violent. He will have many false friends and he himself will not be a true friend. There may be some inheritance from which he gains small comfort, and much will be lost in obtaining his rights. He loses much by law, and controversy, and his enemies, of which there are many, cause him much trouble and annoyance. Some loss through Mercurial affairs is shown; only fairly good for marriage, and not favorable for children; may adopt child which will cause the native much sorrow. Some trouble in the home is shown, caused by the native himself. The influence may cause a violent death to the physical; and his affairs are left open to litigation. He will possess psychic power in some way.

Urania found with the South Scale, in the fourteenth degree of Scorpio. The influence is most unfavorable. The native will be a most dangerous person, sharp and cunning, will be abnormal in mental faculty. He has the power of reading the thoughts of those about him, and is ever concocting some scheme to the injury or detriment of others; has not a good word for anyone; has many enemies; is capable of committing great crime which may not be discovered. He is quick to anger, and frequently goes into a violent passion. However, he has great control over himself in the presence of others, and seeks revenge in a secret way, biding his time. Is not favorable for marriage, home or children. He may be confined in asylum or prison, the latter part of life. Passes out from some cause of violent nature.

When Urania is found with the North Scale in the eighteenth degree of the sign Scorpio, the influence is more favorable, but the native finds many annoyances and difficulties from the public, and much expenditure of money. The influence is fairly good for gain. He is economical, but will lose through law and enemies; is fairly good for dealing with the public; has some friends in power and authority who assist him in many ways. The influence is fairly



good for marriage. There will be some inharmony at times of a peculiar nature. A Mars-Urania influence is the cause of this; it does not last long but will be felt by the native. He has great power to control himself, and hide his true feelings. He will be associated in some occult subject; will possess psychic power to some degree. Is quite material in his daily life, thoughts and actions. He passes from the mortal suddenly, may be from some affection of the heart; is fairly good for children.

Urania found with Serpents, in the twenty-first degree of the sign Scorpio. The influence is most malignant. The mental is affected to some extent and the native is apt to commit some terrible crime while in an abnormal mental state. He may be in a normal state at times, but will suddenly and unexpectedly become affected. This is caused by directions of Urania and Mercury, with the malefics, or the transit of the Moon or the malefics over this degree. It is not good for marriage or children. This mental influence may be lessened, or intensified, by the position and aspects to Mercury, and Mercury should ever be considered when giving judgment upon these Uranian vibrations. He is apt to pass out in some violent manner, is apt to take its own life. A genius may be born under this influence, but the mental requires careful attention and consideration. He may be heir to an estate but seldom obtains his rights. At times the native is born into environments of wealth and luxury, may be among the aristocracy. There may be some secret associated with him.

Urania found with B. Centauri, in the twenty-third degree of Scorpio. The influence is favorable in some respects. The native will possess a quick, active mentality, is critical and most sarcastic, will be engaged in some public profession, is a strong speaker and writer, and attacks everyone, regardless of circumstances, who do not agree or conform to his opinions; is disagreeable as a companion. He is most violent when excited. The passions are strong. His family suffers much through his actions; is not favorable for mar-

riage, especially with the females. There is some trouble or inharmony between the native and the children and some loss to the wife or husband in expected gain or wealth. He may rise to some official position, but he does not have the good will of the public, and retires in disfavor. He is rather coarse and unrefined in manner, but means well. He enjoys controversy and strife; will pass from the mortal in some peculiar, unexpected manner.

Urania found with A. Centauri. The influence is good in material affairs, and the native looks to the interest of himself first of all; is selfish and jealous of others' success; is quite determined but vacillating in some respects; is fairly good for marriage. He does not rise to any great prominence in his locality; is apt to be more thought of out of his own country. There are some losses of Mercurial nature, and he loses some good friends, by death to the physical. The native is not entirely honest in his dealings, and makes many enemies in this way. He is apt to pass out from some virulent disease. He loses through law and his enemies.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

---

### *Urania directed to the Fixed Stars (Continued).*

Urania found with Frons Scorpio in the second degree of Sagittarius. The influence is not very favorable in the main, though the ultimate experience obtained is that which is most essential to the well being of the native. He will be engaged in some scientific pursuit, quite likely to be interblended with religion, may be either for, or against, according to the aspects of planets in the figure, and especially the Mercurial influences must be carefully studied. He may publish some work upon science, philosophy, or religion, though he will not gain much from this, nor will the people at large. Some difficulties will arise between the native and the relatives of wife or husband. He suffers from them generally, though to render accurate judgment, look well to the rulers of the ninth, and first houses, and consider this aspect with regard to essential dignities, and elevation, for that one most powerful, will prevail against the lesser. The influence is fairly good for marriage and children, some difficulty in the home and with the parents in early life. This will finally be overcome. The native gains somewhat in material affairs through speculation, but is liable to sudden loss of Mercurial nature. He is liable to accidents, should be careful of fire, electricity, etc. May pass out from some such cause.

Urania found with Scorpi: The influence is not good for the best morals of the native. There is a Venus influence inter-blended with Saturn-Urania that brings the native into much difficulty, and great annoyance; some

trouble from the opposite sex, has many enemies who work against him and seek to injure him. He is shrewd and cunning and is able to fight them with their own weapons. The influence will bring him into strange and peculiar adventures in foreign countries. May be chosen as a spy by his country, and he is quite successful in his undertaking. He is a linguist of ability, that is, he can learn to speak any tongue very readily. The influence is not good for marriage or the opposite sex, and will find much trouble from this source. Is not good for material gain and he is liable to pass out in obscurity.

Urania found with Cor Scorpio in the seventh degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is somewhat favorable to the native. He will attain to some position associated with science or religion. Has many friends who render him great assistance in his work amongst the intellectual and common people. He is intensely sincere, and is possessed of great energy and force, which he utilizes in his work for humanity. It is good for favors, and gifts from elderly persons, and the opposite sex, and he obtains some wealth which he uses for the benefit of humanity at large. Is favorable for marriage, home and children, and speculation, though he seldom enters into the latter. He will leave many writings that will never be read by the world at large. He will pass out suddenly in some natural way.

Urania found with Antares in the ninth degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is quite unfavorable. The native will be an extremist in all his undertakings. He will be associated with religion, may be for or against, will be hypocritical in his beliefs. He will scarcely tell the truth if other planetary influences coincide, and will be prone to exaggerate in all things, even to himself. The mental will be affected to some degree. In judging this, look well to the place of Mercury, its position, aspects and essential dignity. He will marry more than once, but the partner will rule in the household. It is not good

for gain. He may suffer at times from poverty, unless other influences mitigate this. May be engaged in reform and socialism, to some degree, though his teachings will be abnormal, and of an extreme nature. His followers will be of this order. He may belong to some secret society, or association, and the principles will be detrimental to the welfare and interests of the government. Anarchism will be manifested and find growth here, and he will incite to riot and lawlessness. It is not favorable to his liberty and he will find more or less trouble with the law, and suffer imprisonment, for some indiscreet speech, or acts, and will pass out in some violent manner, may be from his own hand. There is some inharmony between the native and his relatives. The influence is not favorable for the children if any are born to him.

Urania found with Ophinci's Knee in the seventeenth degree of Sagittarius: The influence is good in some respects. The native is quite religiously inclined and is sincere in his belief. He is liable to be associated with the Church, as minister, priest or bishop, is charitably inclined, and does much good for the common people in administering to their spiritual, as well as their material, needs. The native seldom marries. He is sober, retiring, meditative and seeks to do good, is melancholy at times, as he feels keenly his inability to do all he desires to do. He is liable to suffer from some physical affliction, that is a source of annoyance to his sensitive nature, and similar to Paul's experience acts as a thorn in the flesh. He is apt to be separated from his people and dear friends. There may be some great sorrow in the heart that causes him regret and pain. He may pass out from some accident or operation. He succeeds in doing much good in the world, but it ever falls short of his ideal and ambition. He does not attain either, and many disappointments come, but he is patient, and calm, and shows little of his inner feelings.

Urania found with Ophinci in the twentieth degree of

**Sagittarius:** The influence is rather favorable. The native rises to some position in matters of religion, science or art; is apt to be concerned with art if other influences agree, and after the middle of life will achieve some notoriety in the execution of some work in art, painting, music, etc. He may be a writer upon various subjects associated with the arts; may publish a work of value to students. He will be interested in the occult, and possess some psychic power. The influence is good for gain and the native succeeds in his undertakings; has friends of the opposite sex who assist him greatly, is favorable for marriage and home. He passes out in some natural way after a long illness.

**Urania found with Ophinci's Head in the twenty-second degree of the sign Sagittarius:** The influence is not entirely favorable. The native has a strong individuality, but there is a weakness manifested that can scarcely be accounted for. This is due to the duality of the mentality. He is changeable. This is the weak point, and he cannot account for his own actions at times. He will be associated with public affairs and men in official position, but he scarcely rises beyond this, though his ambitions and desires are strong. He will be interested in the occult and mystical; is quite radical at times in his religious views. The influence is not good for marriage, and there is some trouble and annoyance through the opposite sex. He seeks the plaudits of his fellow men; is desirous of being popular. He is easily swerved from his purpose, and while outwardly appearing aggressive he really lacks in courage and stability. The influence is not very favorable for gain through his own efforts. He may benefit through wills or legacy, though in this there will be some difficulty in obtaining the same. He has a natural reverence for his ancestry and family. He will receive some favors from those in position and trust, but he scarcely benefits from these. The native will benefit from elderly persons. It is not favorable for children

if any are born to him. The passions are strong, from which he suffers. He passes out suddenly through some affection of the vital organs.

When Urania is found with Capricornus, in the eleventh degree of the sign Capricorn: The influence is somewhat favorable, but this depends on whether Mars or Saturn rule in the figure. With the Saturn influence the native will attain position, but with difficulty. He will be careful, slow to act, meditative, industrious and calculating. With Mars predominating the native will be more open, less cautious, aggressive, from which he will suffer more or less. He will attain to the head of his department wherein he is associated, may be in governmental affairs, or associated with companies, or corporations. There is liable to be some disgrace in the earlier years of life, more especially if a female. The influence is more favorable for marriage toward the middle of life, is fairly good for the home and children. He has many sudden losses and gains, and while there is a Mars and Saturn influence, there is also a Sun influence and he is somewhat proud and careful of honor and character. He passes out in a natural way and has many friends.

Urania found with Vega in the thirteenth degree of the sign Capricorn: The influence is quite unfavorable. The native's life is filled with much sorrow associated with family and home, many annoyances and disappointments come into his life. He is critical, abrupt, reserved. The passions are strong, and will have great control over his life. The mental is quite strong. His honor or character may be attacked by his enemies. It depends much upon the position, and aspects of Mercury, how this effect will fall upon him. There will be much gain, and also much loss, or expenditures that are unavoidable. Is apt to be materialistic in thought, and combat all religions, and for this reason makes many enemies who criticise him, and seek to do him harm privately, if not pub-

licly. There is always some unexpected annoyances to the native, though he overcomes them in a measure. He will pass out suddenly, may be through accident or in some violent manner.

When Urania is found with Altair in the first degree of the sign Aquarius: There are some favorable and some unfavorable influences manifested from a material point of view. The native is cautious, exercises great forethought in all his dealings, and is possessed of many of the Aquarian attributes, and does in a spiritual way pour out the waters of life upon humanity, though in his efforts in this direction he meets with many disappointments. He is ever interested in the occult, and spiritual, though naturally sceptical by nature to all religions. There is a vein of reverence for memories associated with childhood, and places and things connected with the same. The influence is good for gain. The mental condition is well balanced. In this consider well the position and aspects to Mercury. There is a desire for universal friendship, and the native possesses the good will and friendship of many individuals of literary character, from whom he benefits spiritually. Many of these will be found under the sign Gemini, and it is association with these that bring out the real spirituality of the native. He will be closely connected with Uranian affairs, but in this he finds much opposition in home and friends; still he is stronger in opposition than sympathy. There is some affliction to the home, with his wife or child, will be apt to be the opposite in sex from the native. He does much good in his way, in some work of a spiritual nature to which he gives energy, though the benefit to be derived will not result fully in his generation, but the seed is planted. He is extremely sensitive

---

This divine science of life is the basic principle upon which all humanity is finding expression, and which influences, and impels, the children of earth onward, giving needed experiences, and thus is the most valuable force for the development of the human race.



and sympathetic, though abrupt at times. He passes from the mortal in a natural way, attaining an age beyond that allotted to mankind. His motives are good, and are ever in the cause of justice.

Urania found with the Goat's Horn: The influence is not entirely favorable to the good of the morals. The native will be taken into strange and peculiar environments which affect his life. The passions are strong and he will suffer much through this weakness, more especially is this true in the case of a female. Though possessing a genial, affectionate interior nature, these are liable to be overruled by the environments of the native. He has ambition to rise above his surroundings, but in this he is weak, and circumstances will be permitted to rule. It is not favorable for gain. The native is vacillating, has small confidence in himself and trusts others too much, is not good for marriage, or home or children if any. There may be children out of wedlock. He possesses strange ideas of marriage and religion. He will pass from the mortal in some violent manner.

Urania found with Capricorn in the third degree of Aquarius: The influence is not favorable. The native's life is filled with many strange and peculiar experiences, many ups and downs. These follow each other in perfect regularity, though the end of the physical expression is liable to be passed in much suffering and distress. He has many friends, and loses many who turn against him from some action or deception on his part. He covets power and authority, but he scarcely attains this unless other influences assist. He has many losses of Mercurial nature, but the majority of his afflictions come through his own actions. He will pass out after a lingering illness, and death has a terror to him to the end of physical expression. Is not favorable for marriage or home.

Urania found in direction with the first star in the Goat's Tail: The influence is rather unfavorable from a

material point of view, and the native is brought into much distress, annoyance, sorrow and shall be in a way, crucified upon the cross of matter. He will be engaged or associated with some new movement of reform. It may be in philosophy, religion or science, or it may be in opposition to companies, corporations, trusts, etc. He suffers much from his efforts to bring about a more equalized condition of his fellowmen. The truth is he is engaged in a work that is beyond the times in which he is finding expression, and he receives opposition from those in power, as well as those whom he is seeking to assist; consequently his life is filled with disappointments, in not being able to realize his ideals. Ofttimes he will retire in discouragement for a time, but circumstances will bring him to the fore again, and he will take up his work with renewed efforts. He has many false friends who do him injury. The influence is not favorable for marriage, or children, and the native will move about from one place to another. It is not good for gain, and there may be some difficulty from the children of wife or husband from a previous marriage. The mental conditions are not always well balanced and again Mercury must be considered. The native is not ambitious physically. He may pass out in some strange and peculiar manner which may be shrouded in mystery.

Urania found in Aquarius in the twenty-second degree of Aquarius: The influence is very unfavorable, especially for the female. The native is liable to be led astray and the early life is passed in strange and peculiar environments. Liable to be acts of indiscretion that will cloud the character throughout this physical expression. It gives much trouble from the opposite sex. He is sensitive, emotional and vacillating, does not possess a strong mind, and is influenced easily by others who lead him into error. Should not marry until toward the middle of life, and then the partner should be chosen from one of the signs of stability. The influence is not favorable for

gain and he has what he considers much ill luck in his material affairs, unless other planetary influences mitigate this. The influence may be more favorable toward the end of life in the physical. The mental will be taken into the occult, he may be associated with such matters. He is liable to pass out through accident.

Urania found with Goat's Tail, in the twenty-third degree of the sign Aquarius: The mental is afflicted in some degree. The extent of this will be shown by the position or aspect to Mercury, and the malefics. The native may be entirely harmless at times, and then may suddenly become imbued with some abnormal idea and commit crime. These persons should be kept apart from any excitement, more especially of a religious nature. He is liable to entertain the idea that he has a mission to perform in the taking of some individual's life, may be some one in power and authority. It is not good for gain, marriage or home. He has little regard for the value of money or wealth. He is likely to take the troubles of others upon himself. There will be some abnormal conditions with regard to matters of philosophy, science and religion, and the early life of the native should be carefully watched and the proper environments placed about him, for in this way only can these influences be overcome. He is liable to pass from the mortal in some violent public manner. His family suffer much from his acts.

Urania found with the star D Aquari in the twenty-eighth degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence marks the individual as one finding expression beyond the general environments in which he is placed in physical birth, and from which he finds more or less affliction. In the mental, he is far beyond those about him and will appear to have abnormal ideas in regard to life, and writes extensively upon subjects concerned with the science and philosophy of the same, and creates many new theories concerning the origin of life, and the state or

existence beyond the physical expression, at least his ideas will run in this direction though he may speak rather than write them. This will depend upon the position of Mercury and the moon to a great extent. Is not favorable for early marriage, though this is liable to occur, or at least there will be a violent attachment in early life, from which the native suffers. It is not favorable for gain, and he meets with opposition, criticism and rebuke on every side, and his work does not leave any great impression upon his fellow man. He is rather vacillating and there is a lack of force in character which handicaps his efforts to teach new principles. He is ever living beyond his time, and is termed eccentric. His sincerity is scarcely doubted, though his sanity is. His life is a stormy one, and there is small compensation realized in the mortal expression. The mind may be taken into politics, and reform of state, and government affairs. He passes out suddenly.

Urania found with Fomalhaut in the third degree of Pisces: The influence brings the native into an active life, much of which is unfavorable. He lacks in stability and while he possesses ability in any direction, his talents are likely to be wasted in some condition where the environments lead him into evil and immorality. He is seeking to bring out some idea or invention, which is not practical. He loses much through such efforts and makes many enemies of those who have assisted him in his experiments. He scarcely attains any benefit from his efforts. He is liable to be addicted to some habit of drugs, or intoxicants, that will undermine his health. He is ever ready with some new scheme to make a fortune. The influence is not favorable for marriage, and much affliction to the marriage partner is shown. He is liable to be injured fatally through some accident, explosion, or some thing connected with electricity. Has many accidents, and his efforts in life seem to have been of

small value to himself or others. He seems to bring misfortune to those with whom he is associated.

Urania found with the star A Aquari in the eleventh degree of Pisces: The influence is rather favorable, providing Mercury and the Moon are in harmonious aspect. The native has high ideals which he finds rather difficult to realize in his environments; still he is not discouraged for he views the matter broadly and knows that the individuals about him do not respond harmoniously to his thought and ideals of life, owing to the influences back of which they realize nothing. This individual will do a great good in the world in some way leading the minds of those about him into a higher conception of life, philosophy, and science. He does much to sweep away the religious bigotry, creeds and dogmas, that have outlived their usefulness. The mental is well balanced and he manifests in harmonious accord with the higher esoteric principles. He is liable to be engaged in extensive business in which he finds favor and friendships. He possesses psychic powers and utilizes them for spiritual good. He will gain materially, and has the friendship of those in power and authority in governmental position, advanced thinkers, also ministers, bishops, the clergy, judges, etc. The condition is favorable for marriage, the home and children. His life is considered a successful one. He may hold some position in governmental affairs; he may invent some useful and practical invention that will be beneficial in the progress of the world. He passes out suddenly and naturally.

Urania found with Markab in the twenty-third degree of Pisces: The influence is most disturbing to the peace and welfare of the native. He is apt to be addicted to habits detrimental to his well being. The mental may

---

Our aim is to make plain and clear this science which, when properly understood, will simplify the life expression of all individuals who have ben, and are now struggling in the dark.

become affected in time; or if Mercury be ill aspected or in conjunction, he may be a genius in some respects, but it leads to no good. All his efforts and energy, seems to bring evil or affliction to himself and others associated with him. It is not favorable for marriage or home. He is prodigal, and in early life may be a wanderer. There is apt to be inharmony between himself and father if male, and vice versa if female. It is not favorable for gain though at times he may seem to be entering conditions of more favorable environments. He is subject to accidents; peculiar events mark his life, experiences of a Mars-Uranian, afflicted-Mercury nature. He is liable to pass out suddenly in some violent manner.

Urania found with Scheat Pegasi in the twenty-eighth degree of Pisces: The influence is unfavorable in all matters associated with Uranian affairs, religion, science, occultism, etc., and he suffers much from same. He may be deceptive, and the mental qualities will not be well balanced. He is vacillating and goes from one subject to another with a lack of concentration. There is little force, or character expressed, and he is liable to be used as an instrument by others. Being psychical he is liable to be used by disembodied intelligence, for evil purposes; is not reliable; is not favorable for marriage or home. He is ever involved in difficulties mostly caused by himself, is liable to accidents, and if found in the sixth, eighth, tenth or first houses, apt to be drowned or pass out in some peculiar manner connected with water. The influence is not favorable for gain, and little of good comes to him.

## CHAPTER XXVII.

---

### *Neptune Directed to the Fixed Stars.*

Neptune found in the Whale's Tail in the second degree of the Zodiacal sign Aries: The influence is rather unfavorable. The native will have peculiar ideas upon religion, and domestic life. He may be very zealous in religion of an orthodox nature. He is quite fixed in his opinions; is not agreeable generally; he is mechanical and will invent something of value to the mechanical world; he is apt to be a genius in this respect; he does not receive great financial returns for his work. It is not favorable to home and marriage and there will likely be some disagreement in such affairs. There is apt to be some secret associated with his life which causes him much annoyance and sorrow. He is apt to find affliction in affairs of the heart, and the children. There may also be some difficulty, or separation, between the native and parent. Some harm will come to him through anonymous letters, and secret writings. Mercurial affairs will go wrong and he loses from these. Is apt to suffer loss through fire, it may cause his passing from the mortal.

Neptune found with Algoneb in the eighth degree of sign Aries: The influence is unfavorable. The native is conceited, deceptive, stubborn, ever on the opposite side,

---

At the present time there are many individuals who are beginning to find expression under the planet Neptune which is of a higher Venus-Mercury nature, and the ideals love and wisdom. This planet is beginning to manifest its power upon the inhabitants of the earth, and will in the next few years exert a marvelous force in bringing the world to a higher conception of life's eternal progress. Its influence will therefore be most marked in the coming years.

is vacillating and untruthful. He has many enemies who seek to injure him, and he is proud, envious and apt to prove false to his friends. He is involved in some difficulty with the opposite sex. The passions are strong. It is not good for marriage. He is apt to be led into evil environments. He possesses ability as a mechanic and draughtsman, is a clever imitator, and he uses these for evil purposes. He may be a clever forger, counterfeiter, etc., and is possessed of a strong will which he uses over others whom he succeeds in getting in his power. He is a coward at heart, and while he is the one who plans, he leaves it to others to execute. He is superstitious and religious, when it serves his purpose, but he is a dangerous individual, and his time is divided between prison and crime. He passes out in some violent and sudden manner.

Neptune found with C. Andromedæ in the thirteenth degree of the sign Aries: The influence is favorable in many respects. The native is engaged in some reform or religious work and associated in charitable work. He is sincere and earnest, and devotes his time to the uplifting of the human race. His method is through love and kindness rather than by harsh means. He is humane and is ever looking to the comfort and welfare of his fellowmen, and animals as well. He interests himself in the animal world, and occupies some position that makes him a guardian over the welfare of animals. He is a close student of human nature, and does a great work in the world. His ideas are good. He speaks and writes well. The influence is favorable for gain, but he sees in wealth only a means to relieve his fellowman who have not been brought into such favorable environments as himself. He has many friends. It is good for marriage and home, not so favorable for children.

Neptune found with Zona in the 29th degree of the sign Aries: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native is persevering, active in mind, and ambitious. He



desires position and honors. The passions are strong, from which he suffers. There are difficulties with the opposite sex, and likely to be separation with the marriage partner, as there is little harmony shown here, and the native is somewhat eccentric, but at times is most stubborn and abusive to those under him, as in his employ. There is some gain in a material way, but often this is connected with dishonesty or deception, and the native will not hesitate to use deceit even with his best friend, if it will better serve his purpose. In this the position and aspects of Mercury and Venus must be carefully considered. His attention may be called into the higher spiritual thought, and if this is so, his nature will be changed for the better. This may occur after the middle of life. There is some trouble from companies, inventions, etc., and the children will not be in harmony. He succeeds in building up an extensive business, but not much comfort or peace of mind comes to him from it, for he scarcely realizes his ideals of life. He is liable to be attacked with some disease of an eating or wasting nature, and he lingers long in the mortal in much pain and suffering. He has many enemies who seek to injure him and succeed in a measure. He is liable to disinherit some of his children, or he may leave his estate to some church or institution, ignoring his family altogether if possible. He leaves few friends to mourn his passing away.

Neptune found with Aristis in the third degree of the sign Taurus: The influence is somewhat favorable. The mind is taken into the occult and mystical, and the native will be associated with these affairs. He is firm in his convictions, determined, and has much force of character. He may be interested in societies and clubs for the purpose of unity of thought. He may be engaged in some business associated with ladies' or gentlemen's fine apparel, ornaments, gems and such things that will appeal to the refined, or to the aristocracy. In this he is

quite successful, and finds many favors from the opposite sex. He is more successful in dealing with the opposite sex. It is favorable for marriage and home. He will be saving and accumulate a goodly portion of wealth, and his offspring succeeds him in his affairs. The mental may be somewhat affected before he leaves the mortal. He passes out suddenly.

Neptune found with Ceti, in the thirteenth degree of Taurus: The influence is not favorable to the well being of the native. He is placed in peculiar environments, and may lose or be separated from his parents in a foreign country. May lose his identity entirely and be adopted by foreigners who bring him up in dishonor. There is sure to be some strange or peculiar events associated with his early life. He rises to the head of those in whose company he is thrown. He is brave, courageous and possesses ability to command, but his talents are likely to be wasted. He may learn of his parentage too late in life, to obtain any benefit from it. He is liable to be brought in contact with those in position of power and authority, and may benefit from these. He is liable to pass out in some violent manner, may be assassinated by a false friend. His life will be as a wanderer, continually on the move, associated with short journeys.

Neptune found with the Pleiades in the twenty-ninth degree of the sign Taurus: The influence is not favorable in many respects. The native is bold, courageous and will likely be associated with some inventions or plans connected with war. It is fairly good for gain of honor, wealth and distinction. He has many friends who assist him in his success, but whenever this degree is excited by malefic influence, he is liable to accident of a serious nature. In fact, he has many accidents, and narrow escapes from death, to the physical, unless he receives some benefic aspect from Jupiter, or the sun. It is not favorable to the health of the marriage partner. There will be some affliction to the head or eyes; will be

some peculiar condition regarding the marriage partner as to the parentage, etc. The influence is not favorable for the children; the native is also liable to lose all he has accumulated toward the latter part of life. There will at least be losses that will seriously affect his life. He travels much, may be in the employ of the government; he is not strictly honorable in all his dealings; he will be interested in the occult and metaphysical; he has a natural desire for knowledge; he will be connected with affairs of a secret nature, and may be given the care of moneys, or papers of value. He is liable to pass out in some violent manner, away from home, and possibly in some foreign country, while in the discharge of his duty.

Neptune found with the first star in Gemini, in the fifth degree of the sign Gemini: The influence gives a strong mentality, a scholar and man of learning. The native will be inventive and a genius in some particular work of mechanics. He will work out some wonderful results in electricity, and sensitive instruments, in connection with ether waves, etc. He will bring great benefit to his fellowmen through his invention, and add to the progress of the world. The influence is fairly good for marriage and home, not so favorable for children, brothers or sisters. He will rise to great fame in his work, though he does not accumulate great wealth. He is kind-hearted, sympathetic, and seeks to help others in need. He is interested in science and philosophy, is not religious and is unorthodox in his views, liberal and broad-minded. He will be associated with companies, corporations, etc., which will be greatly to his advantage. His work will be more or less marked by its benefic nature in the welfare of the human race. He passes out from the mortal suddenly, when in the midst of some important work. He is impressional and a fine psychic, and this is the source from which he gains his knowledge.

Neptune found with the Bull's South Eye in the eighth degree of Gemini: The influence is unfavorable. The na-

tive's early life is brought into environments of a low, crude nature, and the life is tainted with these, though possessing a bright intellect. His knowledge is not used to a good purpose. His mind turns more to evil than good, and he is a menace to law and order. He is a natural mechanic, and succeeds to a remarkable degree in thwarting law and justice. He gains much in this way though he scarcely obtains any benefit from it. He has a great influence over others, and especially the opposite sex; is a student of human nature, a lover of science, and is interested in chemistry. He uses his knowledge wrongfully. His latter days are spent in much affliction and suffering from the law, false friends and broken health; is not good for marriage. There is liable to be colds, and wasting diseases, and he passes out in middle life from such cause.

Neptune found with Aldebaran, in the ninth degree of the sign Gemini: The influence is favorable in many respects. The native will be interested in science, arts, literature and all occult subjects, and will be associated with mediumship in some way. He possesses good mental qualities, and succeeds in his undertakings to some degree. He is liable to sudden losses through fire, or electricity, and speculation. It is fairly good for dealing in metals; in the manufacture of instruments or machinery, and if Mars is prominently configured, will be engaged in such work. He makes many short journeys, and in his early life will be subject to many changes of place. The influence is only fairly good for marriage, and there is some obstacle to happiness with the marriage partner, or home. Is apt to marry widow or widower with children who may cause inharmony in the home. He will make some valuable improvements in machinery, etc., or in some connection with his work, that will prove of great benefit. He is liable to many accidents from fire or broken, or fractured limbs; has

many friends among the common people, and passes from the mortal suddenly; liable to be through accident of Mars nature. It is not very favorable for children.

Neptune found with Rigel in the sixteenth degree of Gemini: The influence is quite favorable. The native is kind and energetic. The mental is active. He is a scholar, and well versed in all branches of learning, and can converse intelligently upon any subject. He will be at the head of some institution of learning or scientific association, and if the sun is configured will be associated with governmental affairs, some position as secretary of one of the departments, in which his knowledge is useful. He will ever be found in some such position, even though the malefics may be configured. He will be at the head of some association, or department, in a position of trust and authority, and will succeed in his work. He is cautious, reserved, a mental diplomat, is a man of great resources; does everything with promptness and dispatch. The influence is good for marriage, home and children. He is interested in all occult subjects, and is successful in life. He will be brought prominently before the public notice whenever this degree is configured with benefic planets. He passes out in some natural way.

Neptune found with Bellatrix in the twelfth degree of the sign Gemini: The influence is not entirely favorable. The native is sharp, intellectual and possesses ability in any work associated with mercantile affairs. His life is an active one, and much strife, quarrels and disturbance come to him. He is associated with companies, corporations connected with patents or instruments, in which electricity is utilized. It is not favorable for marriage or partnerships. Will take the native into extremes in all he does, and he lacks forethought and proper balance. Many unexpected events come into his life. Has many narrow escapes from death and finally passes

out from some violent cause. He is fairly successful in a material way.

Neptune found with the star Capella in the twenty-first degree of the sign Gemini: The native will be a student of science and life, will be associated with new inventions having to do with traveling, transportation, etc., will be connected in some way with new method of transit, letters, writings, messages, etc. He himself is a traveler and writer of prominence, is associated with societies and schools connected with psychology, the study of the soul, and he succeeds in bringing many new truths to the world. He has peculiar ideas concerning diet, and the treatment of disease, and, while being associated with the esoteric side of life will be somewhat material in expression, and is apt to be looking to the gain in wealth, or station. He has high ambitions and ideals to attain, and succeeds in a measure. It is fairly good for marriage with the female, not so favorable to the male, slightly unfavorable for children. There may be inharmony between himself and brothers. There will be some accidents in the early life. He is courageous and sometimes fool-hardy. The physical gives way in middle life and he is liable to be confined to the home on this account; finally passes out after a long illness. During this time the mental faculties are quite active, and he writes and studies continually.

Neptune found with Orion's Belt in the twenty-first degree of Gemini: The influence makes the mind reserved, thoughtful and retiring. He is a natural student and philosopher, though he does not give out much to

---

In consideration of Neptune's influence with the fixed stars they will ever be found to be associated with the higher esoteric, the invisible and what many might consider the unreal of life inventions, new thought, progressive ideas, without regard to the material side of affairs. The concrete and objective does not naturally come under this planet's influence, but when conjoined with fixed stars or planets of such nature, the results will be a blending of both, and will be quite peculiar at times.

the world. He makes some wonderful discoveries in nature, but keeps them to himself. He writes extensively but not so much his own ideas, as rather a criticism of others upon various subjects of science, philosophy, etc. He is reluctant to give out any new thought, but writes in a vein of sarcasm, and looking down upon his fellow men as one who has climbed to greater heights, and considers that others must do the same in order to obtain the experience. He is somewhat generous at times with his means. He has not great wealth, but always manages to secure sufficient for himself. He may not marry, the influence is not quite favorable. It is difficult to find a companion who would marry him. He passes from the mortal alone and unattended, though he generally attains to an old age.

Neptune found with the Bull's North Horn in the twenty-second degree of the sign Gemini: This influence makes the native active in mind and body. His thoughts run to the metaphysical and occult. He will bring out some new method of treatment of disease, will overturn some of the old-time theories concerning treatment of virulent diseases. He will be of great benefit to the human race, though he is liable to extremes. At the same time he is vacillating and mistaken. He will suffer from some physical defect. The influence is not entirely favorable for marriages. There is some inharmony. He may possess peculiar ideas concerning marriage, etc. He becomes somewhat noted in his profession, but others will take up his work and bring it to a successful issue. The native does not live to an old age.

Neptune found with Orionis in the twenty-third degree of the sign Genini: The influence is favorable in some respects; the mental forces are active. The native is ever involved in business, may be in mercantile pursuits, or engaged in science and learning. He may be at the head of some institution of learning. He is naturally irreligious and will say something, or through some

act will cause the ill will of those about him in religion. He is hasty in speech, outspoken, though honest and frank to express himself. It will bring him in touch with large companies, corporations, etc. There will be a strong desire for speculation, though this influence alone does not argue any great success in this line. There will be some inclination to sports, and outdoor amusements, may be connected with water. He is quick to act in an emergency and does not often lose his head. The influence is fairly good for gain. Some difficulties are found in Mercurial affairs, and some success that will be prominent, also associated with Mercurial matters. He has many friends. Some will prove injurious to him. He is somewhat rash and impulsive when Mars falls in configuration, or if Mars rules the figure, the influence of the map generally will not be so well balanced as if one of the benefics or even Saturn rules. He is liable to accidents; is fairly good for marriage and home. He does not attain to an old age.

Neptune found with the Bull's South Horn, in the twenty-fourth degree of the sign Gemini: The influence is not favorable. The native is liable to accidents, hurts, wounds and physical afflictions. In this much depends on the part of the map, or the house in which it falls. There may be secret enemies who through no cause seek to injure the native. The mental faculties are active, and if other influences harmonize will be a wonderful psychic, depending upon the influences or the intensity of its expression in the figure. In the latter part of life he is liable to experience some most strange and peculiar manifestations of a psychical nature. The influence is not entirely favorable for marriage. The marriage partner is liable to sickness, or to pass from the mortal soon after marriage, unless assistance is given from other influences in the figure. It is fairly good for gain, but many losses are shown in the latter part of life. The native is liable to pass out through some Mars affliction,



fire, fevers, accidents, wounds, etc., which will come suddenly and unexpectedly.

Neptune found with Betelguese, in the twenty-eighth degree of the sign Gemini: The influence is not very favorable. The native has some physical ailment or affliction, or the mental may be deranged at times. He is ingenious and mechanically inclined. It is not especially good for gain in that direction, and he does best in partnership with others; he is liable to accidents from metals; will be brought in contact with such work, and may bring out some new invention or appliance associated with, or the working of them that will prove of great benefit, and facilitates such work. It will bring the native in contact with mediumship, or spiritual things; will be a student of this science. The influence is fairly good for marriage and children; not so favorable for brothers or sisters. In middle life he is liable to some serious or fatal accident which will eventually be the cause of his passing from the mortal life.

Neptune found with Brightfoot in Gemini in the ninth degree of the sign Cancer: The influence is favorable in affairs connected with mediumship; inspiration. The native is easily influenced, and this is their great weakness. He is apt to be led into errors and wrong-doing through no intention on his part, but suffers just the same through acts of indiscretion. He will prove a most sensitive instrument for disembodied intelligencies to find expression through, and in order to obtain the most perfect results, should be surrounded from birth with such environments as will strengthen the character and will force, without hindrance to the psychic qualities. Right

---

When the planet Neptune is in the sign Cancer, in which it is now manifesting, it intensifies the psychical influence, a desire for the unseen, the mystical and occult, and the mediumistic qualities will find expression in some way or other, bringing the native into such associations and environments, at the same time he will be connected with the radical fourth house affairs.

and wrong should be shown to the native clearly and forcibly, and the proper direction of his sympathies, for here is the weakness. The sympathy is aroused upon the slightest provocation, and mortal and spirit may here find an instrument through which may be rendered great inharmony and discord. Thus the necessity for careful training along these lines, in order that he may prove of benefit to himself and others. The influence is fairly good for marriage with one that would harmonize beneficially, but it is more often the case that he is attracted to one in square or opposition, from which inharmony results. This is a sensitive degree; is not favorable for gain. He may, if other influences assist, pass out through some act of his own. Surrounded with the proper environments he will be of the greatest good to the world.

Neptune found with Sirius, in the thirteenth degree of the sign Cancer: The influence is quite favorable, and Neptune here assists the Cancer nature. It is most favorable for gain. The native is a good manager, possesses good executive ability, and wastes no time in detail. Has many friends in power. He is intuitional, and impressional, and follows his impressions in his business. He is successful as a business man; may be engaged in mercantile pursuits; will possess inventive ability and bring out something in that line of benefit to him in his affairs. He will be interested in the science of life, psychology, and all esoteric subjects. He will rise to prominence in his sphere and hold some position of trust and honor; may be connected with corporations, banks, stocks, etc. He is somewhat religiously inclined, much depending upon his early environments. The influence is favorable for marriage, home and children. He is able to give his fellowman a good example of how to live and act, in accordance with the law. He passes out in a natural way.

Neptune found with Canopus, in the fourteenth de-

gree of the sign Cancer: The influence gives more of a blending of the Mars nature in this degree, instead of the Jupiterian, as with Sirius. The native possesses a strong mental force for one in this sign. The physique is good. He is somewhat aggressive, and gives more heed to the exoteric side of life, seldom consulting the inner spiritual, or following his impressions. He will be involved in quarrels and disputes, of a Venus or Mercury nature, or under the influence of Urania and Neptune, will have losses through speculation, failure, friends, companies, etc. Others are liable to steal his inventions or ideas and utilize them to their own benefit. The influence is only fairly good for marriage and home. One of the children is afflicted. There may be some inharmony in early life between the native and father. Some peculiar events occur in his life. He has some losses and gains that come unexpectedly, is liable to accidents; may pass out under this influence.

When the planet Neptune is found with Castor, in the nineteenth degree of the sign Cancer, the influence is strong for all affairs of a psychic or occult nature, and the native will be closely associated with such affairs during the physical expression; It gives a fondness for pleasure and amusements of all sorts, apt to be connected with the water, and he is likely to attain some notoriety in connection with the watery element. The influence may take him upon the stage, and his nature will enable him to live in the character he represents or portrays. Much will depend upon the position of Venus and Mercury in this respect. He may be engaged in some pantomime part, where there is no speaking. These people are quite emotional and romantic, and inclined to be on the move from one place to another, short journeys, etc. Is fairly good for marriage, though some disagreements between the husband and wife are shown, and there may be separation if other influences harmonize. The Cancer person, or those who come under the influence of this

sign to a great degree are apt to marry too young in life. This is especially true of the females, and attraction is mistaken for love. The influence is fairly good for gain. There are many losses shown through false friends, speculation, etc. There are some accidents of a Mars nature that will occur at such times to seriously inconvenience the native's plans and his business affairs. It is fairly good for children, though some trouble will be given through one or more of them. The native passes out through some Cancer difficulty.

Neptune is found with Pollux in the twenty-second degree of the sign Cancer. The influence gives many friends in power and position, through whom the native gains favors and gifts. He is quite variable, and will at times change plans which he has spent weeks or months in perfecting. He does best in partnerships. It is fairly good for marriage, but there is apt to be some peculiar conditions connected with the marriage partner, apt to be of another race or of another country. He will travel extensively in early and middle life, and passes through many strange experiences. He is a natural linguist and picks up any language easily. He is apt to be in the employ of the government, or private company, connected with the exploration of some foreign country in the interest of trade or commerce, or in obtaining specimens of animal or vegetable life for scientific knowledge. He is successful in his work; interested in the esoteric side of life; liable to accidents, though not of a serious nature. He passes out through some fever or virulent disease, and probably isolated from his fellowman at this time.

Neptune found with Procyon in the twenty-fifth degree of the sign Cancer: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native is what is considered lucky in speculation and games of chance, and will attain some notoriety in them. He is mediumistic and sensitive to conditions and environments of those about him. He has

many friends of wealth and position, will be interested in political affairs, and may occupy some prominent position if the map shows favorably for it. The influence is fairly good for marriage, home and children. Is apt to be afflicted with some tumorous growth, is operated upon, but obtains little relief and finally passes out from this cause. His financial affairs are likely to be involved in litigation.

Neptune found with North Asellus in the seventh degree of the sign Leo: The influence is favorable in many respects. The native will rise to some prominence as a leader, and will hold some position of power and authority, where he may be connected with companies, corporations dealing in stocks, speculations, gambling, etc. It is good for gain, and he is prominent in local affairs; may be connected with schools, institutions of learning, or theaters and places of amusement. He will have some difficulty in early life connected with the parents; is proud and even haughty at times, has great self-esteem. Is fairly good for marriage, though he does not always marry for love. He will be interested in occult subjects. The wife or husband will be closely associated with such affairs. He will suffer some losses by fire or theft. When Mars comes into configuration, more especially if such influences are shown in the figure at birth. There are some accidents, and he receives injuries that may prove fatal.

---

In the consideration of the planetary influences when conjoined with the fixed stars, the effect is prominent only as the position is prominent in the chart, and the influence does not extend beyond one degree either way from its correct place in the natal chart. Then again, in one person's chart there might be an evil influence manifested from such configurations and at the same time another planet of benign influence might be stronger in the figure, and thus overcome the evil to some extent; as for instance, a fixed star upon the ascendant and a planet conjoined, both of evil nature, but the planet ruling the ascendant, a benefic, and posited in the tenth house or elevated, then this would overcome the former influence and lessen its power for evil. All these configurations must be carefully considered when rendering judgment.

Neptune found with South Asellus, in the eighth degree of the sign Leo: The influence is not so favorable. There are many love affairs from which the native suffers much, and causes others to suffer. He is ambitious in mind, but is inclined to be indolent, and let others do for him. He has many losses if he is led into speculation or games of chance. He will possess a good physique, rather handsome appearance, pleasant and affable. If a male, will be somewhat of a ladies' man or favorite with the opposite sex. The female is rather apt to be masculine in appearance and in nature. Has many friends through whom he gains many favors, and even position that he does not really merit. The influence is favorable in some respects as he may marry one with means, but there is liable to be disagreements and misunderstandings in their domestic relations. There is sickness shown, fevers and virulent diseases which may take the native out, and if the configuration is strong at birth, may pass out in infancy.

Neptune found with Hydra's Heart in the twenty-sixth degree of the sign Leo: The influence is not favorable. The native is apt to be led astray in early life; may be separation from parents or loss of them, and if occupying the tenth house or cusp, may cause the passing out of the mother at birth. The influence is rather violent in nature, and the effects will be manifested whenever this degree is affected evilly by the malefics, according to the nature of the planets and the position as occupied at birth. There is a Mars-Venus influence that is apt to keep the mind in the lower objective, and he will manifest along these lines. The passions are strong, though the affections are not deep, and he will be apt to

---

The planet Neptune in the sign Leo will intensify the speculative nature, and when strong in the figure will bring out the spiritual forces. There is a natural sympathy given out to his fellowman, a desire for universal brotherhood, a Sun-Jupiterian influence linked with Urania.

cause the ruin and disgrace of others of the opposite sex; is not very favorable for marriage or gain, unless other influences assist to overcome this effect. There are accidents. The native is apt to pass out through some secret enemy, but in some public manner.

Neptune is found with the star Regulus, in the twenty-ninth degree of the sign Leo: The influence is favorable. The native will rise to some prominence as a natural leader among men; at the same time he will have the interest of the common people at heart, and will be of great benefit to them in establishing new laws and ordinances, that will give equal rights and justice. He will be the means of bringing humanity more closely together, and adjusting differences that in the past have caused enmity, selfishness and jealousy. He is diplomatic and speaks and acts with great method and dispatch. Is a strong character, and has the ability to control and sway the minds of the masses for good. As in other instances, careful attention must be given to the ruling influence in the figure, as the results would naturally depend upon this influence thus expressed. This is fairly good for marriage, home and children; there will be great harmony between himself and the latter, from whom he will benefit. Is good for gain, but the native works for the interests of others. He will have the friendship of those in authority and position, and will benefit from them. He has few if any enemies. He does much for the development of the world, at least in his own country. He attains a goodly age in the mortal and passes out in some natural way.

Neptune found with Vindemiatrix in the eighth degree of Virgo: The influence is not altogether favorable. The native is not well balanced between the spiritual and physical, and there will be some abnormal condition manifested in this respect. He is active, critical and difficult to please; is apt to turn spiritual things to some material benefit. There are some losses in speculation

and mercurial affairs, agents, servants, etc. The influence is fairly good for marriage, though there will be some inharmony at times when this degree is afflicted either at birth or progressively, by the malefics; there is apt to be separation at such times. He is ingenious in mechanics, and will bring out some ideas or invention of benefit. The influence is not especially good for the children. He may lose one, by death to the physical, or separation from it. He will be apt to pass out suddenly or be afflicted with some disease of a Saturn nature.

Neptune is found with Deneb in the twenty-first degree of the sign Virgo: The influence is unfavorable. The native is disagreeable in nature and temperament, unless the child can be taken in hand, and be taught the importance of considering the esoteric life, as well as the material side. He is ingenious in devices, the mental is bright and active. Is sarcastic and even bitter in speech when aroused. The influence is not very favorable for marriage or home. There is apt to be some quarrels or disturbance in the same. These children with Neptune in Virgo should be taught the realities of the invisible world, of the spiritual and esoteric; of the importance of the development of the God within. There will be accidents and sickness in early life, and toward the middle of life he may pass out through some such cause or some lingering sickness.

When Neptune is found with the second star in Libra the influence will be favorable in many respects. The native is agreeable, kind, sympathetic and not overly patient. He has ability to deal more successfully with

---

With Neptune in the sign Libra the influence is generally favorable though at times the mental faculties are not normal. There will be many disagreeable conditions manifested of a Mars-Venus nature. If Mars has great power in the figure, or if configured closely with this degree, or if Mars has strong rule where Neptune is found, with regard to face and sign possided, the mental condition should be given every attention in childhood as regards the morals, and the ability to choose between right and wrong.



small affairs and details, than in matters of great magnitude. He will have some peculiar experiences in affairs of love and courtship. The influence is fairly good for marriage, and the native's success will depend largely upon the assistance given from the marriage or business partner. It is a favorable indication for partnerships, also for the home. Has many friends of prominence, connected with companies, corporations and society, from whom he gains favors and assistance in a material way. The native's life is rather uneventful on the whole, and he does not rise to any great prominence. He will be engaged to some extent in some new idea or scheme, but it is not successful, at least not through his own efforts. The influence is favorable for the children and home. Has some serious illness in the early life, at about the tenth year, and if other conditions agree, may pass out at that time. He does not attain to an old age, will pass out in some natural way.

Neptune found with Sinistra, in the ninth degree of the sign Libra: The influence is not favorable. The early life is filled with many changes and disappointments come to him on every hand. This will affect the mental to a great extent, and may unbalance the mind entirely unless some other influence assists. He is liable to be too enthusiastic in religious affairs. There will be an abnormal condition in this respect, and he should be kept from excitement unless he be trained as a child to overcome this influence. He may spend his time upon some useless invention, or in perfecting some matter which promises nothing in financial returns, and which is of no benefit because of its impracticability. It is not good for marriage, though the native will be apt to marry; is not good for children or material gain. He may be shrewd and cunning for evil, if other influences agree. The only remedy for overcoming this influence is to take the native in hand at birth and develop him in accordance with his needs.

Neptune found with Arctis in the twenty-second degree of the sign Libra: The influence is favorable. The native is apt to be born into physical expression in congenial environments, or, as the saying goes, with a silver spoon in his mouth. He has many friends and finds very easy, comfortable conditions; he is not adapted to making his own success in life and depends largely upon others with whom he is associated. He receives favors, gifts and legacy. The influence is favorable for marriage and home and children. He is associated with companies and commercial enterprises, though he does not occupy a very prominent position unless other influences assist in this respect. He does not attain to an old age, is apt to be fast and extravagant in his living. He will always have sufficient for his needs and passes out in a natural way.

Neptune found with Arcturus in the twenty-third degree of the sign Libra: The influence is favorable in friendships, partnerships, marriage and material success. Much depends upon the ruling influence in the figure. The native is ingenious and possesses a natural business instinct that will assist him. The weak point is that he may not be steadfast, liable to be changeable in his plans, from which he loses much. He is naturally mediumistic, but if he is taken in this channel he should be associated with those who could give him force and positiveness, for in these he would be lacking. He may be largely dependent upon the marriage partner for aid in finding success, and should give heed to such advice. The partner should be one of a practical nature. This will give the proper balance. The influence is favorable for gifts and

---

This great divine science of life must be understood by humanity ere they can be freed entirely from the chains of fate that bind them to matter. As it is today, every individual and country or nation, is manifesting in harmony with the planetary influences that hold them in control; but this can all be changed by a thorough comprehension of the law and the proper interpretation of the natal chart at the birth or at the beginning of its physical existence.

legacy, also favors from the opposite sex. He will be associated with societies and associations, may be a leader or hold some position as an officer. Is liable to have loss and misfortune at middle of life, the results of which will depend upon the intensity of this influence, and the configurations of the planets, either for good or evil. He cannot stand failure or loss, and such a condition would hasten the time of his passing from the mortal life.

Neptune found with the North Crown, in the eleventh degree of the sign Scorpio: The influence will not be very favorable to the native. He will be aggressive, abrupt and disagreeable in manner. Does not augur well for material accumulation, but he will gain through marriage partner; is not entirely favorable for children; some disturbance in the home. He will be associated with some affairs of Mars nature, surgery, physician, soldier, may be connected with the navy, or may invent or originate something of value connected with surgery or chemistry. He will gain to some extent in these affairs. He is interested and may be closely associated with the occult, psychology, metaphysics, etc.; will write extensively upon the subjects. He may travel much in the early life, apt to make many changes, and be in connection with water. Has friends and many enemies. There may be some peculiar conditions in connection with the marriage relations that will cause him much annoyance. He will pass out suddenly, may be in some violent manner. The difficulty may be with the heart, or at least one of the vital organs is affected.

Neptune found with the South Scale, in the fourteenth degree of the sign Scorpio: The influence is not favorable. The native will be associated with affairs of a secret nature, and if other influences assist it will be matters of poisons, drugs, chemistry, etc., and apt to be used for evil purposes; is inclined to be isolated, or alone; is of a morose and melancholy nature. Is shrewd and cunning, and is a student of occult forces, hypnotism, etc.,

and uses his knowledge to accomplish evil designs upon others, against whom he has enmity. The influence is not favorable for marriage, home or children. This is apt to be a dangerous person if other influences assist, and he is capable of doing great mischief. There is some secret in his life that he broods over. He is hard headed and cynical. He passes out in some peculiar manner, maybe by his own hand.

Neptune found with the North Scale in the eighteenth degree of the sign Scorpio: The influence is favorable in many respects. The native possesses strong mental qualities, will be apt to write, talk or lecture upon subjects of an occult nature. He may be associated with medicine, chemistry, etc., and brings to perfection some remedy or instrument of importance in the treatment of disease, apt to be those of a violent, feverish nature. Is favorable for marriage. The native gains from or through the marriage partner; is favorable for gain in business. He is sturdy, and of a practical turn of mind. There may be some inharmony between himself and one of the parents or grandparents or near relatives. He is kind, sympathetic and agreeable, though ever alive to his own ends. He will receive a legacy over which there may be some litigation. He obtains his rights, though not without some difficulty. There will be a large expenditure of money at times. When Mars comes into configuration with this degree, he is liable to accidents of a sudden and unexpected nature, not necessarily fatal, though he will suffer much therefrom. He finally passes from the mortal through the results of some previous injury.

---

With Neptune in the sign Scorpio, the influence will cause the native to seek the intellectual side of life; will soften some of the more gross influences that follow this sign, and will be apt to lead his mind into its natural sphere of occultism, in some manner; will be associated with such affairs; though we find some stars in this sign of a violent nature, that will affect when found in prominent position, in the figure, and must be carefully considered, when Neptune or any planet be found with them.

Neptune found with Serpentinis in the twenty-first degree of the sign Scorpio is unfavorable. The native is born into environments of evil associations. The parents are apt to be manifesting upon a low plane, and the mind is apt to be turned into affairs of wrong-doing. There is a blending with the Mars-Saturn-Venus influence. He suffers from the opposite sex, and his own indiscretions. If his mind is trained in the proper channel he might become a most useful member of society. He is naturally sharp and shrewd, and quite ingenious, and with this he has courage, determination and persistence, but these qualities are apt to be used for evil rather than in the cause of right, unless some benign influence intervenes to overcome this. He is intuitive, has a faculty of knowing what is going on about him by reading the thoughts of others; is not favorable for marriage, or children, or gain. He passes out in some sudden and violent manner.

Neptune found with A Centauri in the twenty-third degree of the sign Scorpio: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native is sharp and far-sighted, possessing natural business capacity. He has the ability to plan and originate ideas, but cannot execute. The mind is more active than the physical. Will make a good manager or superintendent, where there is more mental than physical labor involved. He is apt to lose through speculation and Mercurial affairs. This is fairly good for marriage, children and home. He is apt to be rash, impetuous and headstrong at times, and involved in law from which he is liable to lose in a financial way, though he may gain his point. He has many false friends and enemies who seek to injure him. The fore part of life is apt to be an active one, and many obstacles will be met in finding success. Some accidents of a Mars nature will come to him. He is apt to pass out through fevers, colds, etc.

Neptune found with B Centauri in the twenty-ninth degree of the sign Scorpio: The influence is favorable

in some respects. The native will be interested in the occult, will be psychic, will possess extraordinary powers of mediumship in psychical phenomena, and will have some of the Scorpio nature, which is not entirely adapted for his best good when occupying such a position. The morals are affected, and there is an inclination to deception on his part, unless influence of a beneficial nature assist to overcome this. He travels much, is apt to be in foreign countries, or at least in other parts of the country from the birthplace, likely to be to the east of birthplace. He may be engaged in some occupation of a watery nature, keeping hotel, places of amusement, saloons, speculations in a small way in such things. He finds success financially though he cannot always be trusted as to his honesty. It is fairly good for marriage, home and children, though he will be a wanderer, moving from place to place, as there is a moon influence here also. He is liable to some losses or afflictions of a Mars-Mercury nature; may have heavy losses in business at the latter part of life. He passes out through some Scorpio difficulty.

Neptune found with Frons Scorpio in the first degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is somewhat favorable. The native is engaged in the promotion of, or enterprises connected with science, philosophy, etc., companies, corporations and societies, or he may invent something of great importance in connection with these affairs. He is apt to be connected with journalism, and perfect new plans or machinery in connection with the same, publishing, printing, etc. He gains in a financial way from his inventions, at the same time it will prove of great value to the world. He may write extensively and may also be connected with the raising of horses or cattle of fine breed. It is quite favorable for such affairs and he will come into prominence through associations of this kind. He is strong mentally, does not tire easily. It is rather favorable for marriage, does not marry young in life, and there may be some peculiar conditions connected

with the married life and domestic affairs. He is liable to accidents in the middle of life, will pass out through some lingering illness.

Neptune found with Scorpio in the second degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is not entirely favorable. The native will be easily influenced by others of a stronger will, and through such influence will commit some error that will ruin his opportunities in life, is apt to be through some association with the opposite sex. He possesses ability as manager or superintendent, etc. The mental is bright and active, but his weakness will prove his undoing after he has attained a position of trust and authority to some degree, accordingly as shown in the map of birth figure. It is not very favorable for marriage and he will find many difficulties from the opposite sex and his own indiscretions. He is liable to injury through electricity, fire and water, and should be careful when this position is evilly configured by the malefics. Liable to pass out from accident or malicious injury.

Neptune in the sign Sagittarius, tends to excite those qualities to activity, and when Neptune is found here the affairs of this sign will be prominent. New ideas will be originated in science, philosophy and religious affairs. It will take the mind of the native into such channels and he will be seeking knowledge that will enable him to know for himself the reason and causes back of the physical or objective life. He will be associated in such affairs to a great extent.

Neptune is found with Cor Scorpio in the seventh degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is favorable in many respects. The native will possess great powers of discernment, will work more in the mental than in the physical, will be a reformer in some respects, will be a pioneer, will originate some new thoughts connected with the mental, also science, philosophy, religion and journalism. He rises to some prominence, and will be at the head of some educational movement that will prove most

beneficial to his fellowmen. He works unceasingly and his labors are rewarded. He may also be associated in some way with the watery element, fishing, shipping, or may invent something of value connected with water transportation; may be associated with some companies in perfecting something of this nature, or it may have something to do with air ships or machinery where the air is an important factor in its manipulation. It is fairly good for marriage, home and children, though there may be some affliction to the latter in early life. He is generally successful. He passes out suddenly, but in some natural manner.

Neptune found with Antares in the ninth degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is not favorable to the well-being of the native. He is shrewd and cunning. The mental is strong, but there seems to be something lacking, a proper balance, and if this degree be prominent and afflicted, the native will not be responsible for his actions and there are liable to be times when he is dangerous. He is secretive in some things, yet seemingly open. He will be led into conditions and environments of an evil nature, though possessing many good traits and qualities; these are overshadowed by other evil tendencies; is apt to take what may not belong to him, and may not have any use for the same. He is liable to prevaricate, and will possess strange ideas upon religion, etc. The influence is not favorable for marriage or children. He is inclined to be economical, but will have to work hard for all he obtains; is liable to pass out in some sudden, unexpected manner, by treachery or through enemies who are responsible, but are probably not brought to justice.

Neptune found with Ophinci's Knee in the seventeenth degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is somewhat favorable. The native will be apt to come to some prominence as a writer or speaker, and will find much favor with judges, those connected with the higher thought.



He will do much to unloose the chains from off his fellow-man; will find favors from the opposite sex, will be apt to receive gifts and legacy which he uses in establishing institutions of learning in science, and philosophy. He will be psychical and highly sensitive, yet strong in character and will force. The influence is favorable for marriage, home and children. He finds success in life and has many friends. He will overcome his enemies. Is apt to pass out suddenly in middle life from colds or wasting diseases.

Neptune found with Ophinci in the twentieth degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is rather favorable. The mental qualities are active and strong, though of a nervous temperament. It will be absolutely essential to the well-being of this individual that he is surrounded with harmonious environments, inharmony will affect him to an extent that will unbalance his mind entirely, and he will be temporarily insane. These children are apt to be dwarfed mentally by placing them with those who are disagreeable to them. They are of a highly sensitive nature and possess psychic ability, but are not organized to withstand the environments of the public, and if they enter such work, unless great care is used, they will soon become mental and physical wrecks. This is apt to be the case if other influences in the figure assist. The native is sympathetic, lovable and generous; may be associated with some societies of a philanthropic nature, where unity of thought is engendered, etc. He may write extensively in the seclusion of his own home and if proper conditions are offered from which to gain inspiration, grand and beautiful ideas of life will be the result. The

---

When certain results or influences are shown of a Mars nature, the effect would be manifested to a greater degree if Mars is dominant in the figure, but if Saturn should rule, then those influences of such nature would be lessened, so it will be found necessary to consult the planet ruling in the figure, also the planet ruling that decanate and degree in which the planet and star are configured.

influence is fairly good for marriage with the female, not so good for children. He is apt to pass out in early or middle life.

When Neptune is found with Ophinci's Head in the twenty-second degree of the sign Sagittarius: The influence is not very favorable. The native possesses ability as a speaker and writer, and may rise to some position as minister, teacher, etc., but will be apt to be hypocritical in such writings and teachings, is apt to cater to public opinion and will follow out the line that promises the greatest returns in a financial way. His work will be connected with occult affairs, religion, science and philosophy, and he will be successful to some degree, but his teachings and writings will not be in harmony with truth and right. The influence is not favorable for marriage, as there will be inharmony and ill-health to the marriage partner. He will seek some position of trust and authority in governmental affairs, but does not attain this, though he may receive some minor position. He expects a legacy which he hardly receives. He passes from the mortal in some strange and peculiar manner that may remain unknown; perhaps from a fall or through some animal. Some one may be suspected and imprisoned.

Neptune found with Capricornus in the eleventh degree of Capricorn: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native's mind is taken into the occult and esoteric though he is rather concrete in his nature, and will be inclined to observe all things from that point of view. He is practical and exercises great forethought in all his dealings. He is successful from a material standpoint and accumulates wealth and property; will be associated with companies, corporations, stocks, etc. The influence is fairly good for marriage, home and children, though some difficulty is shown, some annoyance or disagreement. He is annoyed by enemies but he overcomes them. He passes out in a natural way, attaining a goodly age.

Neptune found with Vega in the thirteenth degree of the sign Capricorn: The influence is favorable in some respects. The native will be interested in all subjects of an occult nature, ever seeking the practical side from a scientific point of view; will be associated with societies whose aim and purpose is to receive knowledge along these lines. He will be prominent in such affairs, though inclined to be timid and not preferring notoriety, but the natural manifestations will take him into such work, and once embarked on his journey he will not turn back, though confronted by the host of hosts. There will naturally be a manifestation of the earthy Capricorn nature and he will find much opposition from those who are bigoted and creedbound, but he has his work to do and he does it very creditably to himself. There is also a love for music and all things beautiful. There is a Mars-Venus influence at times that will affect the native to some extent. It is fairly good for marriage, not so good for children. The home is apt to be more or less broken up. He is successful in a material way, though many losses are shown of Mars-Mercury nature, some accidents. When Mars is configured with this degree the native attains to a goodly age and passes out in some natural manner.

Neptune found with Altair in the first degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is not favorable. There will be much trouble to the native from affairs of an occult nature, much criticism and secret enmity. He will be too sensitive for his own good, and will be placed in such environments as will be quite distasteful to him; he will be out of his sphere. He possesses high ideals and his mind goes out to the invisible, the unknown, seeking some aid or help from such source though he scarcely makes any attempt to help himself by his own personal efforts. He drifts along with the tide and does not accomplish much. Is not favorable for marriage, unless he can find a companion who will act as a balance, and then the life of such

companion will not be entirely agreeable. He does not attain great success though possessing mental ability for many occupations. He passes out suddenly and unexpectedly.

Neptune found with the Goat's Horn in the second degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence here will be expressed in a very strange and peculiar manner. The native is never understood by the parents or others. There is strength and weakness combined and manifested at one and the same time. The native as a child is a psychic, and will possess the power to visit various places, and describe different scenes, in spirit, and foretell events that will transpire, as they are able to perceive the spiritual manifestation of what is to be reality in the material, if other configurations assist. One of the parents will be cruel and because the child is not understood, the

---

It can readily be understood that when one of these fixed stars is found exactly upon the ascendant, or within one degree of the same, its influence will be felt to some extent, even though other influences of malefic or benefic nature tend to lessen its effects upon the native, and the absence of such effects would show an error in the erecting of the figure or in the time of birth. For instance, a star upon the ascendant might signify difficulties, separation, etc., with the marriage partner, and on the other hand a planet of benefic nature might have rule over this house, and under such conditions, if found in the tenth house, elevated, and in its essential dignity, where its influence may be manifested to a great degree, or if configured with the luminaries, and they elevated, or even other benefic planets, such positions in the natal figure would tend to overcome such influences as shown by a fixed star upon the ascendant, or if planets of benefic nature should be found also upon the ascendant in their essential dignity or in signs and degrees in which they have power, or even when such planets progress to such positions or to favorable aspects as the trine, sextile, etc., this will tend to lessen the influence expressed by such star when found upon the ascendant or any prominent degree in the figure, and so with the interpretations of all the effects of fixed stars when found alone, or when configured with planets that tend to stimulate their power for evil. Great care must be exercised first of all in the erection of figure to see that it is correct, as each degree in each of the twelve signs possesses a different meaning. The correct time is necessary, especially on this account, and also as a fixed star might be most effective in a figure by the difference of a few minutes.

life of the native is not a pleasant one, and is filled with sorrows and disappointments. Is not favorable for marriage. There will be some peculiar conditions in regard to marriage and domestic relations. He does not have great success, and the ideals are hardly realized. He has accidents, not of a serious nature; will be to a great extent under the influence of others; does not attain to a great age; apt to pass out in early or middle life.

Neptune found with Capricorn in the third degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is fairly good in material success. The native will receive assistance from friends. The mental faculties will be active and it will be difficult to beat him in a trade; he will invariably get the best of a bargain. He is alive to his own ends, is somewhat selfish and absorbed in his own success. There will be accidents in the middle of life which may prove serious. He will have some disappointments in love affairs. The influence is fairly good for marriage in middle of life. He will be unfortunate in early marriage. He may rise to some prominence in public affairs if other influences assist. He is apt to look on the dark side of things, and see the mistakes in others quickly. He has many enemies. He may be prominent in associations of secret nature. He passes out suddenly.

When Neptune is found in the sign Aquarius there are at times peculiar mental conditions manifested. The native is sensitive, and while spiritually coming under the influence of Neptune the physical does not always respond and the result is many obstacles and troubles to conquer.

Neptune found with the First Star in the Goat's Tail in the twenty-first degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is not favorable to the welfare of the native. His early environments are apt to lead him into conditions of error. He will be easily influenced and possesses psychic ability to a high degree if properly cultivated, but the morals are apt to suffer unless the early life is proper-

ly envired. He is apt to speak ill of and have too much to say regarding the actions of others; in fact, is meddling especially if Mercury be afflicted, and if Venus be at the same time in evil configuration, the character of the native will be assailed and he may be considered a common person. He is superstitious, and if ignorant of the higher teachings or the esoteric side of life, he will manifest upon the lower physical. The character and conditions of these people depend largely upon their environments and surroundings in childhood, as these leave a lasting impression upon them. The influence is not favorable for marriage or children. The children, if any, will be of great annoyance in many ways. He will not manifest much ability in affairs of business, and will have many losses, though some gain may come through speculations, stocks or games of chance. He has many enemies who injure him in various ways. He is liable to accidents, and if Mars at the same time be in evil configuration he may have fits and sinking spells, from which he is liable to pass from the mortal.

Neptune found with Aquarius in the twenty-third degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is somewhat favorable and tends to give strength to this degree of a Urania-Venus nature. The native will be mediumistic, will be able to see clairvoyantly, and this is apt to be in the form of symbols. This depends largely upon the general ruler in the figure and its configuration with the degree. If the mental is taken more along the practical and objective, he will find success in some business where amusements are given to others, or in shops where ornaments are kept, beauty parlors, etc. This will be true if Venus has power in the figure. He will be noted in some such affairs. May be prominent on account of beauty and grace, or preservation of youth etc. The influence is fairly good for marriage, much depends upon the planet ruling the first and seventh houses; is fairly good for children and home, though the native is apt to be moving

about considerably through life. There may be some peculiar conditions relative to marriage and domestic affairs. He passes out in some sudden, unexpected manner.

Neptune found with Goat's Tail in the twenty-third degree of the sign Aquarius: The influence is rather favorable in some respects. The native is reserved, thoughtful, economical and even close as Saturn throws an influence here that tends to make him cold, and under such conditions he will be rather disagreeable. He will have many enemies who will seek to injure him. He may write, invent or design something of value in the arts and sciences. The influence is not entirely favorable for marriage. There is liable to be separation or death to the marriage partner, and the native finds many experiences that tend to darken his life, and he becomes morose and melancholy. He is liable to accidents of serious nature and may be assassinated in some secret manner through enmity or for gain.

Neptune found with D Aquari in the twenty-eighth degree of the sign Aquarius. Under such influences the mental condition of the native will be peculiar and abnormal at times. The mind is changeable, and he is apt to imagine himself to be what he is not. He is easily discouraged and gives up too easily in the fight; is rather aspiring and idealistic, but there is a lack of energy and fixedness of purpose that stands in the way of success. The position of Mercury and the aspects and configurations with this degree must be carefully considered, and if other influences agree in the figure the morals will be affected for evil. He possesses psychic ability, though on account of environments and disturbed mental conditions, this is hardly given the opportunity to manifest. It is not very favorable for marriage, home and children, and there is quite likely to be separation from the husband or wife and the children as well. The mind is ever disturbed and many annoyances come to him, especially,

when this degree is in affliction, either in the radical figure of birth or by progression in transit. Under proper conditions he would find success in teaching in association with the occult, or connected with Mercurial affairs; is liable to injuries to the physical, but the mental will be most affected and if in great affliction it will be necessary to confine him so that he can not do harm to himself and others. He is liable to pass out in some peculiar way through falling or by water; does not attain an old age.

Neptune found with Fomalhaut in the third degree of the sign Pisces: The influence is not entirely favorable. The native will be sharp and shrewd and alive to his own ends. Will be in some way associated with secret affairs; may be connected with the government in some position of trust. He has many secret enemies who seek to injure him, and has many narrow escapes from such causes; will be likely to act in the capacity of detective and may occupy some position of authority. He is analytical and a good judge of human nature; possesses the faculty of tracing crime with scarcely any clue to work from. He has friends in power and authority, and he will be associated in some way with the ninth and twelfth house affairs. The influence is not entirely favorable for marriage, home or children. He is apt to lose the marriage partner by death to the physical. He may not be thoroughly honest in his dealings. He will lose by secret enemies. He may gain through friends, speculations, corporations. He is liable to have many narrow escapes from injuries and passes out in some unnatural or violent manner, through some secret enemies. He will be interested in the occult.

Neptune found with A Aquari in the eleventh degree of the sign Pisces: The influence is rather favorable. The native will possess some peculiar psychic gift or power. He will be associated with such affairs, and will be more or less prominent in speaking or writing upon subjects of a spiritual and occult nature. He has many



friends and acquaintances among the clergy, judges, etc. He is successful in material affairs in connection with companies, corporations, banks, stocks. The influence is fairly good for marriage and children. There may be some sickness to wife or children, and the home may be more or less broken up at times from such causes. He is liable to accidents, not of a serious nature. He is kind, generous and sympathetic. He attains a goodly age.

When the planet Neptune is found in the sign Pisces the influence affects the mental. The emotions are strong and being in its own home sign, finds expression here more freely than in any of the other signs. There are many geniuses born under this influence prominent in the natal figure, and though there may appear to be an abnormal condition of mind, attention should be given them for they reach out in thought into the unknown and mysterious as it is termed, and bring out original ideas in all branches of the arts and sciences. Many such will be found in your own time as a result of such influences. It is an influence that brings the higher esoteric down into physical understanding. These persons are of a psychic nature, highly impressional and intuitive, and do a great good in turning the attention of the world from the lower concrete to the higher subjective life. Even if they soar up to the airy heights of imagination it is their communion with the real after all, if their thoughts can only be blended with a little of the practical. There is little of commercialism here unless other influences argue such tendencies, and then the native may prove most successful in such affairs.

Neptune found with Markab in the twenty-third degree of the sign Pisces: The influence is not favorable in many respects. The mental condition is liable to be unbalanced or abnormal, though at times there will be an illumination that will bear messages of importance from the astral world, but there is apt to be a manifestation of the Mars influence that will be most evil to the physical

affairs of the native. Many disappointments and annoyances will come to him. His environments will be unfavorable and distasteful. The marriage relations will not be agreeable, and he will suffer more or less through such causes; is not favorable to children. The native will suffer from injuries, electric shocks, burns, falls, scalds, etc. If this degree be greatly afflicted at birth he will have secret enemies who will seek to injure him or cheat him out of his lawful rights. He is emotional and romantic in nature. Much will depend upon the sign ascending, its ruler, and the position of Mercury in the figure. He is liable to pass out in early life in some violent manner.

Neptune found with Scheat Pegasi, in the twenty-eighth degree of the sign Pisces: The influence is unfavorable, though here there is manifested some of the Mars Saturn influence that will tend to keep the native more in the practical, and thus be more beneficial in many ways; and he will be prominent in some affairs connected with inventions, designs, writings of a mystical or occult nature, or at least affairs associated with spiritual mediumship and manifestations of such nature; though when such conditions prevail he is not adapted to finding success in material affairs. He will find expression along such lines of thought and will suffer from the criticism and persecution of others who are in the objective entirely. The influence is not entirely favorable for marriage or children, and some peculiar conditions will transpire in this respect. This is a star of violent nature, and the native is liable to injuries by water, or falls, cuts and bruises. He may be drowned when the malefics are in affliction to this degree, and care should be exercised at such times.

END OF VOLUME IV.